

1 SHEPPARD MULLIN RICHTER & HAMPTON LLP  
KENT R. RAYGOR, Cal. Bar No. 117224  
2 kraygor@sheppardmullin.com  
VALERIE E. ALTER, Cal. Bar No. 239905  
3 valter@sheppardmullin.com  
ZACHARY J. GOLDA, Cal. Bar No. 327532  
4 zgolda@sheppardmullin.com  
1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600  
5 Los Angeles, California 90067-6055  
Telephone: (310) 228-3700  
6 Facsimile: (310) 228-3701

7 Attorneys for Defendants  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
8 DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH,  
MUNTU DAVIS, M.D., and BARBARA  
9 FERRER, PhD

10 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
11 FOR THE CENTRAL DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA, WESTERN DIVISION  
12

13  
14 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated  
15 association,

16 Petitioner and Plaintiff,

17 v.

18 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
19 MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity  
as Health Officer for the County of Los  
20 Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her  
official capacity as Director of the County  
21 of Los Angeles Department of Public  
Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive,  
22

23 Respondents and Defendants.  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Case No. 2:22-cv-05967

**DEFENDANT COUNTY OF LOS  
ANGELES' CERTIFICATE OF  
SERVICE OF NOTICE TO STATE  
COURT AND ADVERSE PARTY OF  
REMOVAL TO FEDERAL COURT**

**CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE**

I, Hina J. Siddiqui, certify and declare as follows:

1. I am over the age of 18 years and not a party to this action.

2. My business address is 650 Town Center Drive, 10<sup>th</sup> floor, Costa Mesa, California 92626, which is located in the city, country, and state where the mailing described below took place.

3. On August 23, 2022, I deposited in the United States Mail in Costa Mesa, California, a copy of the *Notice to State Court and Adverse Party of Removal to Federal Court* dated August 23, 2022, a copy of which is attached to the Certificate as **EXHIBIT**

A. As set forth in the proof of service attached to the Notice, the Notice was served by U.S. Mail to plaintiff's attorneys:

Julie A. Hamill  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America that the foregoing is true and correct.

Executed on August 24, 2022, at Costa Mesa, California.

/s/ Hina Siddiqui  
Hina Siddiqui

[Exempt From Filing Fee  
Government Code § 6103]

1 SHEPPARD MULLIN RICHTER & HAMPTON LLP  
KENT R. RAYGOR, Cal. Bar No. 117224  
2 kraygor@sheppardmullin.com  
VALERIE E. ALTER, Cal. Bar No. 239905  
3 valter@sheppardmullin.com  
ZACHARY J. GOLDA, Cal. Bar No. 327532  
4 zgolda@sheppardmullin.com  
1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600  
5 Los Angeles, California 90067-6055  
Telephone: (310) 228-3700  
6 Facsimile: (310) 228-3701

7 Attorneys for Defendants  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
8 DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH,  
MUNTU DAVIS, M.D., and BARBARA  
9 FERRER, PhD

10 SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
11 IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES, CENTRAL DISTRICT  
12

13  
14 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
15 COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated  
association,

16 Petitioner and Plaintiff,

17 v.

18 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
19 DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity  
20 as Health Officer for the County of Los  
Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her  
21 official capacity as Director of the County  
of Los Angeles Department of Public  
22 Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive,

23 Respondents and Defendants.  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Case No. 22STCP02772

Assigned for All Purposes to:  
Hon. James Chalfant, Dept. 85

**NOTICE TO STATE COURT AND  
ADVERSE PARTY OF REMOVAL TO  
FEDERAL COURT**

1 TO THE CLERK OF THE SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA IN  
2 AND FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES, AND TO PETITIONER AND  
3 PLAINTIFF AND ITS ATTORNEYS OF RECORD:  
4

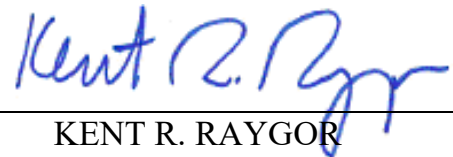
5 PLEASE TAKE NOTICE that Respondent and Defendant County of Los Angeles  
6 Department of Public Health filed a *Notice of Removal* of this action in the United States  
7 District Court for the Central District of California, Western Division on August 23, 2022.

8 A true and correct copy of the *Notice of Removal* is attached hereto as **EXHIBIT A**.  
9 Pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1446(d), the filing of this notice effects removal, and this Court  
10 may take no further action unless and until this action is remanded.  
11

12 Dated: August 23, 2022

SHEPPARD MULLIN RICHTER & HAMPTON LLP

13  
14 By

  
KENT R. RAYGOR

15  
16 Attorneys for Defendants  
17 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES DEPARTMENT  
18 OF PUBLIC HEALTH, MUNTU DAVIS, M.D.,  
19 and BARBARA FERRER, PhD  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28



1 SHEPPARD MULLIN RICHTER & HAMPTON LLP  
2 KENT R. RAYGOR, Cal. Bar No. 117224  
3 kraygor@sheppardmullin.com  
4 VALERIE E. ALTER, Cal. Bar No. 239905  
5 valter@sheppardmullin.com  
6 ZACHARY J. GOLDA, Cal. Bar No. 327532  
7 zgolda@sheppardmullin.com  
8 1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600  
9 Los Angeles, California 90067-6055  
10 Telephone: (310) 228-3700  
11 Facsimile: (310) 228-3701

12 Attorneys for Respondents and Defendants  
13 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
14 DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH,  
15 MUNTU DAVIS, M.D., and BARBARA  
16 FERRER, PhD

17 UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
18  
19 FOR THE CENTRAL DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA, WESTERN DIVISION  
20

21 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
22 COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated  
23 association

24  
25 Petitioner and Plaintiff,

26  
27 v.

28 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity  
as Health Officer for the County of Los  
Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her  
official capacity as Director of the County  
of Los Angeles Department of Public  
Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No. \_\_\_\_\_

**NOTICE OF REMOVAL**

1 TO THE CLERK OF THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE CENTRAL  
 2 DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA, AND TO PETITIONER AND PLAINTIFF AND ITS  
 3 ATTORNEYS OF RECORD:

4 PLEASE TAKE NOTICE that Respondents and Defendants County of Los Angeles  
 5 Department of Public Health, Muntu Davis, M.D., and Barbara Ferrer, PhD (collectively, the  
 6 “**LACDPH Defendants**”) hereby provide notice of the removal to the United States District  
 7 Court for the Central District of California of the following lawsuit, originally filed on July  
 8 26, 2022 in the Superior Court for the County of Los Angeles: *Alliance of Los Angeles*  
 9 *County Parents v. County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health, Muntu Davis,*  
 10 *Barbara Ferrer, et al.*, LASC Case No. 22DTCP02772 (the “**State Court Action**”). The  
 11 following is a short, plain statement of the grounds for removal. See 28 U.S.C. § 1446(a).

12 **A. DESCRIPTION OF THE ACTION.**

13 On July 26, 2022, Petitioner and Plaintiff Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents  
 14 (“**Petitioner**”) filed a *Petition for Writ of Mandate* (“**Petition**”) against the LACDPH  
 15 Defendants in the Los Angeles County Superior Court. The LACDPH Defendants accepted  
 16 service on or about August 15, 2022.

17 The *Petition* asserts six causes of action. The First, Second, and Third Causes of  
 18 Action each seek a writ of mandate pursuant to CAL. CIV. PROC. CODE § 1085 for purported  
 19 “Abuse of Discretion under Health and Safety Code sections 120175 and 101040.” The  
 20 Fourth Cause of Action asserts a purported violation of equal protection under the California  
 21 Constitution. The Fifth Cause of Action asserts a purported declaratory relief claim  
 22 premised on the alleged equal protection violation. The Sixth Cause of Action asserts a  
 23 purported claim under 42 U.S.C. § 1983 for violation of Petitioner’s members’ rights under  
 24 the United States Constitution. The *Petition* thus raises a claim under federal law,  
 25 specifically 42 U.S.C. § 1983 and the United States Constitution. The nature of the action is  
 26 more fully stated in the *Petition*, a copy of which is attached hereto as part of **EXHIBIT A**.  
 27  
 28

1 **B. BASIS FOR REMOVAL (FEDERAL QUESTION).**

2 Under 28 U.S.C. § 1331, the “district courts shall have original jurisdiction of all civil  
3 actions arising under the Constitution, laws, or treaties of the United States.” Here,  
4 Petitioner asserts against the LACDPH Defendants a cause of action for purported violation  
5 of 42 U.S.C. § 1983 premised upon alleged violations of Petitioner’s members’ rights under  
6 the United States Constitution. [*Petition*, ¶¶ 148-156.] Accordingly, this action is properly  
7 removed under 28 U.S.C. §§ 1331, 1367(a), and 1441(a).

8 **C. THE NOTICE OF REMOVAL IS PROCEDURALLY PROPER.**

9 Based on the foregoing, this action is a civil action over which this Court has original  
10 jurisdiction pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1331, and is one that may be removed to this Court  
11 pursuant to 28 U.S.C. §§ 1441 and 1446. There is supplemental jurisdiction over  
12 Petitioner’s state law claims under 28 U.S.C. § 1367(c).

13 The filing of this *Notice of Removal* is filed within the time period required under 28  
14 U.S.C. § 1446(b) because it has been filed within thirty (30) days after the *Petition* asserting  
15 a federal question was filed on July 26, 2022, and within 30 days of August 15, 2022, when  
16 the LACDPH Defendants accepted service.

17 In accordance with the requirements of 28 U.S.C. § 1446(a), copies of the *Petition*  
18 and all other papers served on the LACDPH Defendants in the State Court Action as of the  
19 filing of this *Notice of Removal* are attached hereto as **EXHIBIT A**.

20 The LACDPH Defendants will give written notice of the filing of this *Notice of*  
21 *Removal* to all adverse parties as required by 28 U.S.C. § 1446(d) and will file a copy of this  
22 *Notice of Removal* with the Clerk of the Superior Court of California, County of Los  
23 Angeles, as further required by § 1446.

24 Venue is proper in this Court because the action is being removed from the Superior  
25 Court in the County of Los Angeles.

26 There are no other named defendants whose consent would be required for removal.  
27 *See* 28 U.S.C. § 1446.

1 **D. CONCLUSION.**

2 For all of the foregoing reasons, the LACDPH Defendants request that the State  
3 Court Action pending before the Superior Court of the State of California for Los Angeles  
4 County be removed to the United States District Court for the Central District of California  
5 as if originally filed herein.

6  
7 Dated: August 23, 2022

SHEPPARD MULLIN RICHTER & HAMPTON LLP

8  
9 By

/s/ Kent R. Raygor

KENT R. RAYGOR

10 Attorneys for Respondents and Defendants  
11 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES, MUNTU DAVIS,  
12 M.D.. and BARBARA FERRER. PhD  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

1 PROOF OF SERVICE

2 STATE OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

3 At the time of service, I was over 18 years of age and **not a party to this action**. I  
4 am employed in Orange County, State of California. My business address is 1901 Avenue  
of the Stars, Suite 1600, Los Angeles, CA 90067.

5 On August 23, 2022, I served true copies of the following document(s) described as  
6 **NOTICE OF REMOVAL** on the interested parties in this action as follows:

7 Julie A. Hamill  
8 Hamill Law & Consulting  
9 904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
10 Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS

11 **BY HAND DELIVERY:** I caused such envelope(s) to be delivered by hand to the  
12 office of the addressee(s).

13 I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America  
14 that the foregoing is true and correct and that I am employed in the office of a member of  
15 the bar of this Court at whose direction the service was made.

16 Executed on August 23, 2022, at Costa Mesa, California.

17 /s/Hina Siddiqui  
18 Hina Siddiqui  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28





**To Plaintiffs and Others Filing First Papers.** If you are filing a first paper (for example, a complaint) in a civil case, you **must** complete and file, along with your first paper, the Civil Case Cover Sheet contained on page 1. This information will be used to compile statistics about the types and numbers of cases filed. You must complete items 1 through 6 on the sheet. In item 1, you must check **one** box for the case type that best describes the case. If the case fits both a general and a more specific type of case listed in item 1, check the more specific one. If the case has multiple causes of action, check the box that best indicates the **primary** cause of action. To assist you in completing the sheet, examples of the cases that belong under each case type in item 1 are provided below. A cover sheet must be filed only with your initial paper. Failure to file a cover sheet with the first paper filed in a civil case may subject a party, its counsel, or both to sanctions under rules 2.30 and 3.220 of the California Rules of Court.

**To Parties in Rule 3.740 Collections Cases.** A "collections case" under rule 3.740 is defined as an action for recovery of money owed in a sum stated to be certain that is not more than \$25,000, exclusive of interest and attorney's fees, arising from a transaction in which property, services, or money was acquired on credit. A collections case does not include an action seeking the following: (1) tort damages, (2) punitive damages, (3) recovery of real property, (4) recovery of personal property, or (5) a prejudgment writ of attachment. The identification of a case as a rule 3.740 collections case on this form means that it will be exempt from the general time-for-service requirements and case management rules, unless a defendant files a responsive pleading. A rule 3.740 collections case will be subject to the requirements for service and obtaining a judgment in rule 3.740.

**To Parties in Complex Cases.** In complex cases only, parties must also use the Civil Case Cover Sheet to designate whether the case is complex. If a plaintiff believes the case is complex under rule 3.400 of the California Rules of Court, this must be indicated by completing the appropriate boxes in items 1 and 2. If a plaintiff designates a case as complex, the cover sheet must be served with the complaint on all parties to the action. A defendant may file and serve no later than the time of its first appearance a joinder in the plaintiff's designation, a counter-designation that the case is not complex, or, if the plaintiff has made no designation, a designation that the case is complex.

#### CASE TYPES AND EXAMPLES

##### Auto Tort

Auto (22)–Personal Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death  
Uninsured Motorist (46) (*if the case involves an uninsured motorist claim subject to arbitration, check this item instead of Auto*)

##### Other P/DPD/WD (Personal Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death) Tort

Asbestos (04)  
Asbestos Property Damage  
Asbestos Personal Injury/Wrongful Death  
Product Liability (*not asbestos or toxic/environmental*) (24)  
Medical Malpractice (45)  
Medical Malpractice—Physicians & Surgeons  
Other Professional Health Care Malpractice  
Other PI/DPD/WD (23)  
Premises Liability (e.g., slip and fall)  
Intentional Bodily Injury/DPD/WD (e.g., assault, vandalism)  
Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress  
Negligent Infliction of Emotional Distress  
Other PI/DPD/WD

##### Non-PI/DPD/WD (Other) Tort

Business Tort/Unfair Business Practice (07)  
Civil Rights (e.g., discrimination, false arrest) (*not civil harassment*) (08)  
Defamation (e.g., slander, libel) (13)  
Fraud (16)  
Intellectual Property (19)  
Professional Negligence (25)  
Legal Malpractice  
Other Professional Malpractice (*not medical or legal*)  
Other Non-PI/DPD/WD Tort (35)

##### Employment

Wrongful Termination (36)  
Other Employment (15)

##### Contract

Breach of Contract/Warranty (06)  
Breach of Rental/Lease  
Contract (*not unlawful detainer or wrongful eviction*)  
Contract/Warranty Breach—Seller Plaintiff (*not fraud or negligence*)  
Negligent Breach of Contract/Warranty  
Other Breach of Contract/Warranty  
Collections (e.g., money owed, open book accounts) (09)  
Collection Case—Seller Plaintiff  
Other Promissory Note/Collections Case  
Insurance Coverage (*not provisionally complex*) (18)  
Auto Subrogation  
Other Coverage  
Other Contract (37)  
Contractual Fraud  
Other Contract Dispute

##### Real Property

Eminent Domain/Inverse Condemnation (14)  
Wrongful Eviction (33)  
Other Real Property (e.g., quiet title) (26)  
Writ of Possession of Real Property  
Mortgage Foreclosure  
Quiet Title  
Other Real Property (*not eminent domain, landlord/tenant, or foreclosure*)

##### Unlawful Detainer

Commercial (31)  
Residential (32)  
Drugs (38) (*if the case involves illegal drugs, check this item; otherwise, report as Commercial or Residential*)

##### Judicial Review

Asset Forfeiture (05)  
Petition Re: Arbitration Award (11)  
Writ of Mandate (02)  
Writ—Administrative Mandamus  
Writ—Mandamus on Limited Court Case Matter  
Writ—Other Limited Court Case Review  
Other Judicial Review (39)  
Review of Health Officer Order  
Notice of Appeal—Labor Commissioner Appeals

##### Provisionally Complex Civil Litigation (Cal. Rules of Court Rules 3.400–3.403)

Antitrust/Trade Regulation (03)  
Construction Defect (10)  
Claims Involving Mass Tort (40)  
Securities Litigation (28)  
Environmental/Toxic Tort (30)  
Insurance Coverage Claims (*arising from provisionally complex case type listed above*) (41)

##### Enforcement of Judgment

Enforcement of Judgment (20)  
Abstract of Judgment (Out of County)  
Confession of Judgment (*non-domestic relations*)  
Sister State Judgment  
Administrative Agency Award (*not unpaid taxes*)  
Petition/Certification of Entry of Judgment on Unpaid Taxes  
Other Enforcement of Judgment Case

##### Miscellaneous Civil Complaint

RICO (27)  
Other Complaint (*not specified above*) (42)  
Declaratory Relief Only  
Injunctive Relief Only (*non-harassment*)  
Mechanics Lien  
Other Commercial Complaint Case (*non-tort/non-complex*)  
Other Civil Complaint (*non-tort/non-complex*)

##### Miscellaneous Civil Petition

Partnership and Corporate Governance (21)  
Other Petition (*not specified above*) (43)  
Civil Harassment  
Workplace Violence  
Elder/Dependent Adult Abuse  
Election Contest  
Petition for Name Change  
Petition for Relief From Late Claim  
Other Civil Petition

SHORT TITLE Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents v. County of Los Angeles	CASE NUMBER 22STCP02772
--	----------------------------

## CIVIL CASE COVER SHEET ADDENDUM AND STATEMENT OF LOCATION

### (CERTIFICATE OF GROUNDS FOR ASSIGNMENT TO COURTHOUSE LOCATION)

**This form is required pursuant to Local Rule 2.3 in all new civil case filings in the Los Angeles Superior Court**

**Step 1:** After completing the Civil Case Cover Sheet (Judicial Council form CM-010), find the exact case type in Column A that corresponds to the case type indicated in the Civil Case Cover Sheet.

**Step 2:** In Column B, check the box for the type of action that best describes the nature of the case.

**Step 3:** In Column C, circle the number which explains the reason for the court filing location you have chosen.

### Applicable Reasons for Choosing Courthouse Location (Column C)

1. Class Actions must be filed in the Stanley Mosk Courthouse, Central District.	7. Location where petitioner lives.
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2. Permissive filing in Central District.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8. Location wherein defendant/respondent functions wholly.
3. Location where cause of action arose.	9. Location where one or more of the parties reside.
4. Mandatory personal injury filing in North District.	10. Location of Labor Commissioner Office.
5. Location where performance required, or defendant resides.	11. Mandatory filing location (Hub Cases – unlawful detainer, limited non-collection, limited collection, or personal injury).
6. Location of property or permanently garaged vehicle.	

	<b>A</b> Civil Case Cover Sheet Case Type	<b>B</b> Type of Action (check only one)	<b>C</b> Applicable Reasons (See Step 3 above)
<b>Personal Injury Cases Assigned to the Personal Injury Hub Courts</b>			
<b>Auto Tort</b>	Auto (22)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2201 Motor Vehicle – Personal Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death	1, 4, 11
	Uninsured Motorist (46)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4601 Uninsured Motorist – Personal Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death	1, 4, 11
	Other Personal Injury/ Property Damage/ Wrongful Death (23)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2301 Premise Liability (e.g., dangerous conditions of property, slip/trip and fall, dog attack, etc.)	1, 4, 11
		<input type="checkbox"/> 2302 Intentional Bodily Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death (e.g., assault, battery, vandalism, etc.)	1, 4, 11
		<input type="checkbox"/> 2303 Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress	1, 4, 11
		<input type="checkbox"/> 2304 Other Personal Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death	1, 4, 11
		<input type="checkbox"/> 2307 Construction Accidents	1, 4, 11



SHORT TITLE Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents v. County of Los Angeles	CASE NUMBER
--	-------------

	<b>A</b> Civil Case Cover Sheet Case Type	<b>B</b> Type of Action (check only one)	<b>C</b> Applicable Reasons (See Step 3 above)
<b>Personal Injury Cases Assigned to the Independent Calendar Courts</b>			
<b>Other Personal Injury/Property Damage/Wrongful Death Tort</b>	Product Liability (24)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2401 Product Liability (not asbestos or toxic/ environmental) <input type="checkbox"/> 2402 Product Liability – Song-Beverly Consumer Warranty Act (CA Civil Code §§1790-1795.8) (Lemon Law)	1, 3, 5  1, 3, 5
	Medical Malpractice (45)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4501 Medical Malpractice – Physicians & Surgeons <input type="checkbox"/> 4502 Other Professional Health Case Malpractice	1, 3, 5 1, 3, 5
	Other Personal Injury / Property Damage / Wrongful Death (23)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2305 Elder/Dependent Adult Abuse/Claims Against Skilled Nursing Facility <input type="checkbox"/> 2306 Intentional Conduct – Sexual Abuse Case (in any form) <input type="checkbox"/> 2308 Landlord – Tenant Habitability (e.g., bed bugs, mold, etc.)	1, 3, 5 1, 3, 5 1, 3, 5
	<b>Other Civil Cases Assigned to Independent Calendar Courts</b>		
	Business Tort (07)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0701 Other Commercial/Business Tort (not fraud or breach of contract)	1, 2, 3
	Civil Rights (08)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0801 Civil Rights/Discrimination	1, 2, 3
<b>Non-Personal Injury/Property Damage /Wrongful Death Tort</b>	Defamation (13)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1301 Defamation (slander/libel)	1, 2, 3
	Fraud (16)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1601 Fraud (no contract)	1, 2, 3
	Professional Negligence (25)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2501 Legal Malpractice <input type="checkbox"/> 2502 Other Professional Malpractice (not medical or legal)	1, 2, 3 1, 2, 3
	Other (35)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3501 Other Non-Personal Injury/Property Damage Tort	1, 2, 3
	Wrongful Termination (36)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3601 Wrongful Termination	1, 2, 3
	Other Employment (15)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1501 Other Employment Complaint Case <input type="checkbox"/> 1502 Labor Commissioner Appeals	1, 2, 3 10
<b>Contract</b>	Breach of Contract / Warranty (06) (not insurance)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0601 Breach of Rental/Lease Contract (not unlawful detainer or wrongful eviction) <input type="checkbox"/> 0602 Contract/Warranty Breach – Seller Plaintiff (no fraud/negligence) <input type="checkbox"/> 0603 Negligent Breach of Contract/Warranty (no fraud)	2, 5 2, 5 1, 2, 5

SHORT TITLE Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents v. County of Los Angeles	CASE NUMBER
--	-------------

	<b>A</b> Civil Case Cover Sheet Case Type	<b>B</b> Type of Action (check only one)	<b>C</b> Applicable Reasons (See Step 3 above)
<b>Contract</b>	Breach of Contract/ Warranty (06) (not insurance)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0604 Other Breach of Contract/Warranty (no fraud/ negligence) <input type="checkbox"/> 0605 Breach of Rental/Lease Contract (COVID-19 Rental Debt)	1, 2, 5  2, 5
	Collections (09)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0901 Collections Case – Seller Plaintiff <input type="checkbox"/> 0902 Other Promissory Note/Collections Case <input type="checkbox"/> 0903 Collections Case – Purchased Debt (charged off consumer debt purchased on or after January 1, 2014) <input type="checkbox"/> 0904 Collections Case – COVID-19 Rental Debt	5, 6, 11  5, 11 5, 6, 11 5, 11
	Insurance Coverage (18)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1801 Insurance Coverage (not complex)	1, 2, 5, 8
	Other Contract (37)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3701 Contractual Fraud <input type="checkbox"/> 3702 Tortious Interference <input type="checkbox"/> 3703 Other Contract Dispute (not breach/insurance/fraud/ negligence)	1, 2, 3, 5  1, 2, 3, 5 1, 2, 3, 8, 9
<b>Real Property</b>	Eminent Domain/ Inverse Condemnation (14)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1401 Eminent Domain/Condemnation  Number of Parcels _____	2, 6
	Wrongful Eviction (33)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3301 Wrongful Eviction Case	2, 6
	Other Real Property (26)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2601 Mortgage Foreclosure <input type="checkbox"/> 2602 Quiet Title <input type="checkbox"/> 2603 Other Real Property (not eminent domain, landlord/tenant, foreclosure)	2, 6 2, 6 2, 6
<b>Unlawful Detainer</b>	Unlawful Detainer – Commercial (31)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3101 Unlawful Detainer – Commercial (not drugs or wrongful eviction)	6, 11
	Unlawful Detainer – Residential (32)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3201 Unlawful Detainer – Residential (not drugs or wrongful eviction)	6, 11
	Unlawful Detainer – Post Foreclosure (34)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3401 Unlawful Detainer – Post Foreclosure	2, 6, 11
	Unlawful Detainer – Drugs (38)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3801 Unlawful Detainer – Drugs	2, 6, 11
<b>Judicial Review</b>	Asset Forfeiture (05)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0501 Asset Forfeiture Case	2, 3, 6
	Petition re Arbitration (11)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1101 Petition to Compel/Confirm/Vacate Arbitration	2, 5
	Writ of Mandate (02)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 0201 Writ – Administrative Mandamus <input type="checkbox"/> 0202 Writ – Mandamus on Limited Court Case Matter <input type="checkbox"/> 0203 Writ – Other Limited Court Case Review	2, 8 2 2

SHORT TITLE Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents v. County of Los Angeles	CASE NUMBER
--	-------------

	<b>A</b> Civil Case Cover Sheet Case Type	<b>B</b> Type of Action (check only one)	<b>C</b> Applicable Reasons (See Step 3 above)
<b>Judicial Review</b>	Other Judicial Review (39)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3901 Other Writ/Judicial Review <input type="checkbox"/> 3902 Administrative Hearing <input type="checkbox"/> 3903 Parking Appeal	2, 8 2, 8 2, 8
<b>Provisionally Complex Litigation</b>	Antitrust/Trade Regulation (03)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0301 Antitrust/Trade Regulation	1, 2, 8
	Asbestos (04)	<input type="checkbox"/> 0401 Asbestos Property Damage <input type="checkbox"/> 0402 Asbestos Personal Injury/Wrongful Death	1, 11 1, 11
	Construction Defect (10)	<input type="checkbox"/> 1001 Construction Defect	1, 2, 3
	Claims Involving Mass Tort (40)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4001 Claims Involving Mass Tort	1, 2, 8
	Securities Litigation (28)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2801 Securities Litigation Case	1, 2, 8
	Toxic Tort Environmental (30)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3001 Toxic Tort/Environmental	1, 2, 3, 8
	Insurance Coverage Claims from Complex Case (41)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4101 Insurance Coverage/Subrogation (complex case only)	1, 2, 5, 8
<b>Enforcement of Judgment</b>	Enforcement of Judgment (20)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2001 Sister State Judgment <input type="checkbox"/> 2002 Abstract of Judgment <input type="checkbox"/> 2003 Confession of Judgment (non-domestic relations) <input type="checkbox"/> 2004 Administrative Agency Award (not unpaid taxes) <input type="checkbox"/> 2005 Petition/Certificate for Entry of Judgment Unpaid Tax <input type="checkbox"/> 2006 Other Enforcement of Judgment Case	2, 5, 11 2, 6 2, 9 2, 8 2, 8 2, 8, 9
<b>Miscellaneous Civil Complaints</b>	RICO (27)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2701 Racketeering (RICO) Case	1, 2, 8
	Other Complaints (not specified above) (42)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4201 Declaratory Relief Only	1, 2, 8
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4202 Injunctive Relief Only (not domestic/harassment)	2, 8
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4203 Other Commercial Complaint Case (non-tort/non-complex)	1, 2, 8
<b>Miscellaneous Civil Petitions</b>	Partnership Corporation Governance (21)	<input type="checkbox"/> 2101 Partnership and Corporation Governance Case	2, 8
	Other Petitions (not specified above) (43)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4301 Civil Harassment with Damages	2, 3, 9
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4302 Workplace Harassment with Damages	2, 3, 9

SHORT TITLE Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents v. County of Los Angeles	CASE NUMBER
--	-------------

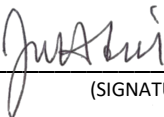
	A Civil Case Cover Sheet Case Type	B Type of Action (check only one)	C Applicable Reasons (See Step 3 above)
Miscellaneous Civil Petitions	Other Petitions (not specified above) (43)	<input type="checkbox"/> 4303 Elder/Dependent Adult Abuse Case with Damages	2, 3, 9
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4304 Election Contest	2
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4305 Petition for Change of Name/Change of Gender	2, 7
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4306 Petition for Relief from Late Claim Law	2, 3, 8
		<input type="checkbox"/> 4307 Other Civil Petition	2, 9

**Step 4: Statement of Reason and Address:** Check the appropriate boxes for the numbers shown under Column C for the type of action that you have selected. Enter the address, which is the basis for the filing location including zip code. (No address required for class action cases).

REASON: <input type="checkbox"/> 1. <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2. <input type="checkbox"/> 3. <input type="checkbox"/> 4. <input type="checkbox"/> 5. <input type="checkbox"/> 6. <input type="checkbox"/> 7. <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8. <input type="checkbox"/> 9. <input type="checkbox"/> 10. <input type="checkbox"/> 11.			ADDRESS: 5555 Ferguson Drive, Suite 120-04
CITY: Commerce	STATE: CA	ZIP CODE: 90022	

**Step 5: Certification of Assignment:** I certify that this case is properly filed in the Central District of the Superior Court of California, County of Los Angeles [Code of Civ. Proc., 392 et seq., and LASC Local Rule 2.3(a)(1)(E)]

Dated: July 26, 2022

  
(SIGNATURE OF ATTORNEY/FILING PARTY)

**PLEASE HAVE THE FOLLOWING ITEMS COMPLETED AND READY TO BE FILED IN ORDER TO PROPERLY COMMENCE YOUR NEW COURT CASE:**

1. Original Complaint or Petition.
2. If filing a Complaint, a completed Summons form for issuance by the Clerk.
3. Civil Case Cover Sheet Judicial Council form CM-010.
4. Civil Case Cover Sheet Addendum and Statement of Location form LASC CIV 109 (05/22).
5. Payment in full of the filing fee, unless there is a court order for waiver, partial or schedule payments.
6. A signed order appointing a Guardian ad Litem, Judicial Council form CIV-010, if the plaintiff or petitioner is a minor under 18 years of age will be required by Court to issue a Summons.
7. Additional copies of documents to be conformed by the Clerk. Copies of the cover sheet and this addendum must be served along with the Summons and Complaint, or other initiating pleading in the case.

Assigned for all purposes to: Stanley Mosk Courthouse, Judicial Officer: James Chalfant

Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

**SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
PARENTS, an unincorporated association

Petitioner and Plaintiff,

vs.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES DEPARTMENT  
OF PUBLIC HEALTH; MUNTU DAVIS, in his  
official capacity as Health Officer for the County  
of Los Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her  
official capacity as Director of the County of Los  
Angeles Department of Public Health; and DOES  
1 through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.: 22STCP02772

**VERIFIED PETITION FOR WRIT OF  
MANDATE (CCP 1085); COMPLAINT  
FOR VIOLATION OF EQUAL  
PROTECTION CLAUSE, 42 U.S.C. 1983,  
DECLARATORY AND INJUNCTIVE  
RELIEF; DECLARATIONS AND  
EXHIBITS IN SUPPORT THEREOF**

**INTRODUCTION**

*"It is just not the same pandemic as it was, despite all the media hype to the  
contrary." – Brad Spellberg, M.D*

1           1.       On July 13, 2022, Chief Medical Officer Dr. Brad Spellberg, Chief Executive  
2 Officer Jorge Orozco, and Epidemiologist and Infectious Disease Division Service Chief Dr. Paul  
3 Holtom of the Los Angeles County + University of Southern California (LAC+USC) Medical  
4 Center held an internal Town Hall meeting, a recording of which was posted to Youtube. (Exh. A).

5           2.       During the Town Hall, Los Angeles County's ("County") top physicians expressed  
6 calm and reassuring observations of a decrease in severity of COVID. Among the statements made  
7 by the physicians were the following:

- 8                   • "[W]e're just seeing nobody with severe COVID disease." – Dr. Holtom.
- 9                   • "[W]e have no one in the hospital who had pulmonary disease due to COVID.  
10                   Nobody in the hospital." – Dr. Holtom.
- 11                  • "[C]ertainly there is no reason from a hospitalization due to COVID perspective,  
12                   to be worried at this point." – Dr. Holtom.
- 13                  • "We're seeing a lot of people with mild disease in urgent care or ED who go  
14                   home and do not get admitted." – Dr. Spellberg.
- 15                  • "A lot of people have bad colds, is what we're seeing." – Dr. Spellberg.
- 16                  • "It is just not the same pandemic as it was, despite all the media hype to the  
17                   contrary." – Dr. Spellberg. (Exh. A).

18           3.       On that same day, County Public Health Director Barbara Ferrer announced that she  
19 intends to implement a new countywide mask mandate due to the County being in the "High" tier of  
20 community COVID risk.

21           4.       During a presentation to the Board of Supervisors on July 26, 2022, Ms. Ferrer  
22 rejected the idea of revising the hospitalization metrics used to classify the County in the "High"  
23 tier and maintained these metrics will still be used to determine whether a mask mandate will be  
24 implemented this week. These metrics will therefore continue to be used for this and all future  
25 surges of COVID, which as an endemic virus are likely to occur during every cold and flu season  
26 and during the now well-observed annual summer surges.

27           5.       The incongruity between the County's decision to impose such a dramatic restriction  
28 on its residents and the remarks of the LAC+USC physicians explaining the waning risks of COVID

1 and absence of high hospitalization due to COVID demonstrates decision-making by County Public  
2 Health that is beyond the bounds of reason, arbitrary, capricious, and entirely lacking in evidentiary  
3 support.

4 6. With the imminent possibility of masks being forced on children for a fourth  
5 consecutive school year, the idea of ignoring the harms from masking students as short-term, one-  
6 time interventions must be dismissed. Instead, the costs of masking students for the past two years –  
7 and for years on end – must be factored in. The imposition of a new mandate will irreparably harm  
8 children in Los Angeles County, and the Alliance seeks to enjoin its enforcement through this  
9 action.

## 10 PARTIES

11 7. Petitioner and Plaintiff ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS  
12 (“Petitioner” or “Alliance”) is an unincorporated association composed of and supported by parents  
13 of children in Los Angeles County who attend childcare programs, K-12 schools, and/or play youth  
14 sports in the County. Petitioner Alliance is a community group that was organized for the purpose  
15 of representing the interests of Los Angeles County children subjected to harsh and restrictive  
16 mandates by local education agencies, the County of Los Angeles (“County”), and the State of  
17 California (“State”). One of its goals is to advocate for fair, humane, and equal treatment of all  
18 children within the County and to remove all unnecessary, harmful, and unjustified restrictions  
19 against children and provide children with a full return to normalcy. Members of Alliance reside  
20 within the County, own real property within the County, have children who attend childcare or K-12  
21 schools in the County, and/or play youth sports in the County.

22 8. Since a matter of public right is at stake, Petitioner need not show any legal or  
23 special interest, as Petitioner is “interested as a citizen in having the laws executed and the duty in  
24 question enforced.” *Save the Plastic Bag Coalition v. City of Manhattan Beach* (2011) 52 Cal.4th  
25 155, 166. This public right exception “promotes the policy of guaranteeing citizens the opportunity  
26 to ensure that no governmental body impairs or defeats the purpose of legislation establishing a  
27 public right.” *Green v. Obledo*, (1981) 29 Cal.3d 126, 145.

9. Defendant and Respondent Los Angeles County Department of Public Health (“DPH”) is an agency of the County of Los Angeles.

10. Defendant and Respondent Muntu Davis is the Health Officer of the DPH and is sued in his official capacity as such.

11. Defendant and Respondent Barbara Ferrer is Director of the DPH and is sued in her official capacity as such.

### JURISDICTION AND VENUE

12. This Court has jurisdiction over this action pursuant to Section 1085 of the Code of Civil Procedure.

13. Venue for this action properly lies in the Los Angeles County Superior Court because Respondents are located in the County and the challenged orders impact residents, students, and athletes in the County.

14. No adequate administrative remedy exists, and any attempt to exhaust such administrative remedy by Petitioner would be futile. Notwithstanding the absence of available administrative remedies, Petitioner delivered a demand letter to Respondents on or about July 20, 2022 to provide an opportunity to Respondents to avoid litigation and reach a settlement. No such resolution has been reached as of the time of filing.

### STATEMENT OF FACTS

15. Despite being among the lowest-risk demographic for serious illness and death from COVID-19<sup>1</sup>, children in the County have been subjected to some of the most restrictive mandates in the country.

16. Since March 2020, DPH has issued a multitude of health orders related to COVID-19 under the authority of California Health and Safety Code sections 101040, 101085, and 120175.

17. Petitioner members suffered tremendously under previous health orders issued by DPH, which forced children aged two and older to wear masks in school, childcare, and youth sports, among other things for over two years. Petitioner members suffered speech delays,

<sup>1</sup> See, e.g., <https://www.wsj.com/articles/in-children-risk-of-covid-19-death-or-serious-illness-remain-extremely-low-new-studies-find-11625785260>



1 developmental delays, social isolation, depression, anxiety, learning loss, facial rashes, heat-related  
 2 illnesses, migraines, and those who could not tolerate masks were forced out of their schools and  
 3 social communities. DPH and Los Angeles County refuse to acknowledge or even consider the  
 4 potential harms from masking, with Supervisor Sheila Kuehl recently labeling the parents of these  
 5 children harmed by masking as “snowflake weepies” and claiming it is more oppressive to wear  
 6 shoes and shirts.<sup>2</sup>

7 18. On or about July 15, 2022, DPH Director Barbara Ferrer announced that the County  
 8 had entered the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention’s (“CDC”) “High” tier of community  
 9 COVID risk, and that a mask mandate (“New Mandate”) would be returning. (Exh. B).

10 19. The County, however, is not actually in the “High” tier based on CDC standards.  
 11 (Declaration of Dr. Jeffrey Klausner (“Klausner Dec.”), Klausner Dec., ¶¶ 7-14). DPH is using  
 12 erroneous hospitalization metrics. (Klausner Dec., ¶¶ 7-14).

13 20. DPH is erroneously using the number of hospitalized patients who *incidentally tested*  
 14 *positive for COVID*, rather than the number of patients *hospitalized due to COVID*. (Klausner Dec.,  
 15 ¶¶ 7-14).

16 21. The CDC classifies COVID risk in each county with a metric called “Community  
 17 Levels,” which incorporates both case counts and hospitalization rates.

18 22. The Community Levels system was implemented to ensure that public health  
 19 recommendations or mandates are not triggered by widespread mild illness, replacing an earlier  
 20 system that only looked at positive test counts.

21 23. To enter the “High” risk Community Level, a county must have more than 10 new  
 22 COVID hospitalizations per 100,000 people over a seven-day period. CDC data show the County at  
 23 11 per 100,000 as of approximately July 20, 2022, so by that measure the County is designated  
 24 “High.”

25 24. Beneath those numbers, though, is a critical error: most of those “COVID  
 26 hospitalizations” are not actually caused by COVID. (Klausner Dec., ¶ 11, Exh. G).

<sup>2</sup> Los Angeles County Board of Supervisors Meeting, July 26, 2022, available at [https://youtu.be/jJZ0n2f\\_Uc8](https://youtu.be/jJZ0n2f_Uc8).

25. The numbers represent people coming to the hospital for unrelated reasons who happen to test positive at the time. DPH's own data show that since March, only 40% of COVID-positive hospitalizations in the county have actually been caused by COVID. (Klausner Dec., ¶ 12; Exh. C).

26. If hospitalizations due to COVID, rather than hospitalizations with incidental COVID positive tests, are counted to accurately reflect the virus' impact on hospitalizations, the County easily drops out of the "High" tier. (Klausner Dec., ¶ 13).

27. Even if the County were truly in the "High" tier, however, the New Mandate would have no impact on the spread of COVID or the number of hospitalizations due to COVID in the County (Klausner Dec., ¶¶ 18-25; Declaration of Dr. J. Thomas Megerian ("Megerian Dec."), ¶¶ 6,7), and would irreparably and disproportionately harm Petitioner members. (Megerian Dec., ¶¶ 8-14; Declaration of Kelly Stuart ("Stuart Dec."), ¶¶ 5-16; Declaration of L.M. ("L.M. Dec."), ¶¶ 7-13; Declaration of G.K. ("G.K. Dec."), ¶¶ 6-11; Declaration of E.S. ("E.S. Dec."), ¶¶ 7-11).

28. DPH abused its discretion by failing to utilize accurate hospitalization data to calculate community risk levels, and failing entirely to consider evidence from the County's top medical doctors that COVID is no longer causing serious disease and there is "no reason from a hospitalization due to COVID perspective to be worried at this point." (Exh. A).

29. Furthermore, DPH abused its discretion by continuing to implement a mask mandate which has not had any noticeable effect in reducing cases in comparison to neighboring areas without mask mandates,<sup>3</sup> which has clearly failed to prevent Los Angeles County from experiencing one of the highest case rates in the United States.<sup>4</sup>

30. Finally, DPH abused its discretion by only requiring the use of ineffective cloth or surgical masks which DPH knows are not designed or able to block the fine aerosols which are primarily responsible for viral transmission.

<sup>3</sup> <https://www.sfgate.com/coronavirus/article/California-mask-mandates-delta-COVID-19-data-works-16502191.php>

<sup>4</sup> <https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2021/us/covid-cases.html>

31. DPH intends to announce whether these erroneous conditions will justify issuing an ineffective mask mandate by Thursday, July 28, 2022, and implement the mask mandate on July 29, 2022.

### MASK MANDATES IN SCHOOLS HAVE NO STATISTICAL IMPACT ON COMMUNITY SPREAD

32. Data from more than 1.5 million students and staff at K-12 schools – before adult vaccination – proves that mask mandates do not impact student or teacher infection rates when adjusted for spread within the community.<sup>5</sup>

33. Based on a CDC report of data from November and December 2020 – prior to vaccine availability and during higher case prevalence – “lower incidence in schools that required mask use among students was not statistically significant compared with schools where mask use was optional.”<sup>6</sup>

34. Considering vaccination, disease prevalence, hospitalization and death rates, there is insufficient evidence that continued mask mandates for California’s schoolchildren would provide a benefit that outweighs the potential harm.<sup>7</sup> The CDC estimates 75% of children have already been infected.<sup>8</sup>

35. Additionally, a report in the New England Journal of Medicine summarizing data from Sweden in Spring of 2020 – when schools for children ages 16 and under remained open without requiring masks and vaccinations were not yet available – only saw 15 children hospitalized in the ICU out of 1,951,905 children (0.77 per 100,000) with zero deaths, and only 30 teachers were hospitalized in the ICU (19 per 100,000) – a rate similar to other occupations.<sup>9</sup>

<sup>5</sup> COVID-19 Mitigation Practices and COVID-19 Rates in Schools: Report on Data from Florida, New York and Massachusetts, Emily Oster, Rebecca Jack, Clare Halloran, John Schoof, Diana McLeod, medRxiv 2021.05.19.21257467; doi: <https://doi.org/10.1101/2021.05.19.21257467>

<sup>6</sup> <https://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/volumes/70/wr/mm7021e1.htm>

<sup>7</sup> <https://ackerman-jill99.medium.com/save-our-schools-a-health-initiative-830dcd02863>, citing <https://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/volumes/70/wr/mm7021e1.htm>

<sup>8</sup> <https://publications.aap.org/aapnews/news/20170>

<sup>9</sup> <https://www.nejm.org/doi/full/10.1056/NEJMc2026670?query=TOC&fbclid=IwAR3fY8mbKoRontMlt-PNhZ7QK1h0SXxJ6Hoq7AOe4wn2TTIK6OPHApy7ISA>

36. In Florida during the fall of 2020, 45% of the state's 2.8 million students received in-person instruction. Only 2% fell ill with COVID-19. Of those, only 0.5% required hospitalization. None died.

**RANDOM CONTROLLED TRIAL STUDIES HAVE NOT DEMONSTRATED ANY  
CLEAR BENEFIT OF MASKING CHILDREN**

37. To be informative, studies on school mask usage should evaluate effectiveness in real-world use, and must include a well-matched unmasked control group. Several studies meeting this criteria are available, and the results consistently find no effect from masks.

38. A CDC study found a lower COVID incidence in schools that required mask use among teachers and staff, but found the benefit of masking students was "not statistically significant."<sup>10</sup>

39. An evaluation by the United Kingdom's Health Security Agency and Department for Education (where children under 11 were not masked) also found that the impact of masking students was not statistically significant.<sup>11</sup> The study also found that 80% of students said wearing a face covering made communication more difficult, and 55% said it made learning more difficult.

40. Academic studies confirm the results of government studies on school mask efficacy.

41. A study entitled "COVID-19 Mitigation Practices and COVID-19 Rates in Schools: Report on Data from Florida, New York and Massachusetts" concluded, "[w]e do not find any correlations with mask mandates."<sup>12</sup>

42. A study entitled "Reported COVID-19 Incidence in Wisconsin High School Athletes in Fall 2020" concluded, "[t]here were no significant associations between COVID-19 incidence and face mask use."<sup>13</sup>

43. A study entitled "Age-dependency of the Propagation Rate of Coronavirus Disease 2019 Inside School Bubble Groups in Catalonia, Spain" concluded, "In-school COVID transmission

<sup>10</sup> <https://www.cdc.gov/mmwr/volumes/70/wr/pdfs/mm7021e1-H.pdf>

<sup>11</sup> [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/1044767/Evidence\\_summary\\_-\\_face\\_coverings.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/1044767/Evidence_summary_-_face_coverings.pdf)

<sup>12</sup> <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2021.05.19.21257467v1.full>

<sup>13</sup> <https://meridian.allenpress.com/jat/article/doi/10.4085/1062-6050-0185.21/466422/Reported-COVID-19-Incidence-in-Wisconsin-High>

1 was the same in 4-5 year olds where masking was not used and in 6-7 year olds where masking was  
2 required.”<sup>14</sup>

3  
4 44. The case for new mandates is further undermined by the growing scientific literature  
5 showing mask mandates to be ineffective. In the pandemic turmoil of 2020, most studies did not  
6 have the ability to compare COVID rates with and without masks in groups that were otherwise  
7 carefully matched.<sup>15</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 18).

8 45. Claims of mask efficacy were thus based on studies with no or improper control  
9 groups. Other studies have relied on phone surveys<sup>16</sup> or mathematical models rather than direct  
10 measurements of infection or transmission, or used contact tracing protocols that excluded counting  
11 masked transmission.<sup>17</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 19).

12 46. Now in mid-2022 we have much better data. Exhaustive tracking of in-school  
13 COVID spread was indistinguishable with and without student mask use in studies in Spain, a  
14 conclusion repeated in two separate COVID waves.<sup>18</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 20, Exh. H).

15 47. Studies of student masking with control groups in Georgia, North Dakota, Finland  
16 and the UK have all found the same lack of any clear benefit.<sup>19</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 21, Exhs. I, J).

17  
18  
19  
20 <sup>14</sup> [https://journals.lww.com/pidj/Fulltext/2021/11000/Age\\_dependency\\_of\\_the\\_Propagation\\_Rate\\_of.2.aspx](https://journals.lww.com/pidj/Fulltext/2021/11000/Age_dependency_of_the_Propagation_Rate_of.2.aspx)

21 <sup>15</sup> See, for example, “COMMENTARY: What can masks do? Part 2: What makes for a good mask study — and why  
22 most fail,” October 15, 2021, Center for Infectious Disease Research and Policy, available at  
23 [https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-](https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-mask-study-and-why-most)  
24 [mask-study-and-why-most](https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-mask-study-and-why-most).

25 <sup>16</sup> For example, see “Effectiveness of Face Mask or Respirator Use in Indoor Public Settings for Prevention of SARS-  
26 CoV-2 Infection — California, February–December 2021,” February 11, 2022, CDC Morbidity and Mortality Weekly  
27 Report (MMWR)

28 <sup>17</sup> See, “Contact Tracing Policy for Masked Students May be an Important Confounding Variable,” June 29, 2022,  
Pediatrics, available at [https://publications.aap.org/pediatrics/article-abstract/150/1/e2022057636A/188362/Contact-](https://publications.aap.org/pediatrics/article-abstract/150/1/e2022057636A/188362/Contact-Tracing-Policy-for-Masked-Students-May-be?redirectedFrom=fulltext?autologincheck=redirected?autologincheck=redirected)  
Tracing-Policy-for-Masked-Students-May-  
be?redirectedFrom=fulltext?autologincheck=redirected?autologincheck=redirected.

<sup>18</sup> See “Unravelling the Role of the Mandatory Use of Face Covering Masks for the Control of SARS-CoV-2 in Schools:  
A Quasi-Experimental Study Nested in a Population-Based Cohort in Catalonia (Spain),” March 7, 2022, SSRN,  
available at [https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=4046809](https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=4046809).

<sup>19</sup> See, “Association between School Mask Mandates and SARS-CoV-2 Student Infections: Evidence from a Natural  
Experiment of Neighboring K-12 Districts in North Dakota,” July 1, 2022, Research Square, available at  
<https://www.researchsquare.com/article/rs-1773983/v1>; See also “Use of face masks did not impact COVID-19  
incidence among 10–12-year-olds in Finland,” April 7, 2022, Medrxiv, available at  
<https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2022.04.04.22272833v1>.

48. One randomized controlled trial showed no significant benefit to the mask wearer.<sup>20</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 22, Exh. K).

49. When researchers repeated a CDC study showing a mask benefit using identical methods but a larger and better dataset, the benefit of masking disappeared. (Klausner Dec., ¶ 23).

50. Influenza transmits by the same aerosol route as COVID, so we must add the results of ten randomized controlled trials on masking and influenza, which the CDC reviewed and “found no significant effect of face masks on transmission.”<sup>21</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 24).

51. White House COVID-19 Response Coordinator Ashish Jha found no difference in Omicron infection rates between mask-mandated California and mask-mandate-free Florida, and Alameda County’s recent mask mandate produced no difference in COVID rates versus neighboring counties.<sup>22</sup> (Klausner Dec., ¶ 25).

52. Doctors and scientists agree the data relied upon by County Department of Public Health and Ferrer are not accurate. Accordingly, such data should not be used to justify a new public health mandate – especially when there is no evidence to show that such a mandate will be ineffective. (Klausner Dec., ¶ 26).

**CHILDREN HAVE ALWAYS BEEN AND REMAIN AT SIGNFICANTLY LOWER RISK OF SERIOUS ILLNESS AND DEATH FROM COVID-19 THAN ADULTS**

53. COVID-19’s effects exhibit a significant age gradient, falling much more harshly on the elderly and having little impact, statistically speaking, on children.

54. An unvaccinated child is at less risk of serious Covid illness than a vaccinated adult.<sup>23</sup>

55. The risk associated with COVID-19 increases exponentially with age.<sup>24</sup>

<sup>20</sup> “Effectiveness of Adding a Mask Recommendation to Other Public Health Measures to Prevent SARS-CoV-2 Infection in Danish Mask Wearers,” March 2021, *Annals of Internal Medicine*, available at <https://www.acpjournals.org/doi/10.7326/m20-6817>.

<sup>21</sup> See “Nonpharmaceutical Measures for Pandemic Influenza in Nonhealthcare Settings—Personal Protective and Environmental Measures,” May 2020, *CDC Emerging Infectious Diseases*, available at: [https://wwwnc.cdc.gov/eid/article/26/5/19-0994\\_article](https://wwwnc.cdc.gov/eid/article/26/5/19-0994_article).

<sup>22</sup> See “Do mask mandates work? Bay Area COVID data from June says no.” June 29, 2022, Eric Ting, SFGate, available at <https://www.sfgate.com/coronavirus/article/bay-area-mask-mandate-results-17271294.php>.

<sup>23</sup> See, <https://www.nytimes.com/2021/10/12/briefing/covid-age-risk-infection-vaccine.html>

<sup>24</sup> Peter Bauer, Jonas Brugger, Franz König & Martin Posch, “An international comparison of age and sex dependency of COVID-19 deaths in 2020: a descriptive analysis,” 2021, *Nature, Scientific Reports*.

56. CDC data show that annual pediatric mortality from COVID is similar to that of the flu in unvaccinated children.<sup>25</sup>

57. Long COVID is not a major risk to children. Studies consistently find that post-infection symptoms are similar in children who had COVID and children who had other, non-COVID infections.<sup>26</sup>

# **THE NEW MANDATE WILL IRREPARABLY HARM PETITIONER MEMBERS**

58. Over 150 studies show that masking toddlers and children causes negative social, emotional, and psychological impacts.<sup>27</sup>

59. Reports on mask removal have noted social and emotional benefits for students.<sup>28</sup>

60. Numerous California state<sup>29</sup> and local<sup>30</sup> public health officials have acknowledged growing calls from scientific experts that cloth masks are ineffective<sup>31</sup> in preventing the spread of COVID-19.

61. Aerosol scientists,<sup>32</sup> industrial hygienists and other experts have long maintained that cloth and surgical masks are ineffective at stopping COVID-19, with studies showing that cloth and surgical masks are only 10%-12% effective against airborne pathogens.<sup>33</sup>

62. As risk of infection from a pathogen is based on time and exposure, previous estimates that masks could provide anywhere from 5-45 minutes of protection<sup>34</sup> have now been reduced to seconds or minutes<sup>35</sup> as a result of the highly contagious Omicron variant. These estimates make the requirement for students to wear masks for seven hours per day in a classroom particularly pointless.

<sup>25</sup> [https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid\\_weekly/index.htm](https://www.cdc.gov/nchs/nvss/vsrr/covid_weekly/index.htm); <https://www.cdc.gov/flu/about/burden/>

<sup>26</sup> [https://www.journalofinfection.com/article/S0163-4453\(21\)00555-7/fulltext](https://www.journalofinfection.com/article/S0163-4453(21)00555-7/fulltext);  
<https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007%2Fs00431-021-04345-z>

<sup>27</sup> <https://brownstone.org/articles/more-than-150-comparative-studies-and-articles-on-mask-ineffectiveness-and-harms/>

<sup>28</sup> <https://www.wbur.org/news/2021/11/12/hopkinton-high-school-mask-free-trial-policy>

<sup>29</sup> <https://twitter.com/SovernNation/status/1478850855449206784?s=20>

<sup>30</sup> [http://publichealth.lacounty.gov/media/Coronavirus/docs/protocols/Reopening\\_K12Schools.pdf?fbclid=IwAR2g-i4ADExXgH8pOnELw1QVM8pdvVlPIKopnBS1bhcEeByB0xuqWqDUWM8](http://publichealth.lacounty.gov/media/Coronavirus/docs/protocols/Reopening_K12Schools.pdf?fbclid=IwAR2g-i4ADExXgH8pOnELw1QVM8pdvVlPIKopnBS1bhcEeByB0xuqWqDUWM8)

<sup>31</sup> <https://www.wsj.com/articles/cloth-face-mask-omicron-11640984082>

<sup>32</sup> <https://twitter.com/kprather88/status/1432052441344712704?s=20>

<sup>33</sup> <https://aip.scitation.org/doi/10.1063/5.0057100>

<sup>34</sup> [https://1lnfej4c7wie44voctzq1r57-wpengine.netdna-ssl.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/05/Fact\\_Sheet\\_Face-Mask.pdf](https://1lnfej4c7wie44voctzq1r57-wpengine.netdna-ssl.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/05/Fact_Sheet_Face-Mask.pdf)

<sup>35</sup> <https://twitter.com/akm5376/status/1425014228159717390?s=20>



63. However, instead of simply discontinuing the use of these ineffective masks and concluding that low case rates in schools<sup>36</sup> are the result of other more effective interventions, many public health officials and local education agencies are instead deciding that children should wear “better masks” – in the form of surgical masks or respirators such as N95s, KN95s and the like.

64. Surgical masks, however, are no more effective than cloth due to their poor fit (particularly on children), and respirators are highly-regulated medical devices which do not meet the requirements of the State of California’s K-12 mask requirement, and which State and federal government has explicitly *not* approved or recommended for children due to the serious safety risks of their prolonged use.

65. While the CDC claims “wearing a mask does not raise the carbon dioxide level in the air you breathe” because “cloth masks and surgical masks do not provide an airtight fit across the face,”<sup>37</sup> this statement clearly does not apply to respirators since they are specifically designed to create an airtight fit.

66. Decades of additional studies have documented the numerous side effects of wearing N95 respirators over several hours, including increased heart rates,<sup>38</sup> impedance of gaseous exchange and metabolic stress,<sup>39</sup> and increased nasal resistance (potentially due to the mask altering the actual physiology of the nose).<sup>40</sup>

67. Another review of the side effects of everyday use of masks and respirators from 65 publications found the use of N95s caused a drop in oxygen levels, a rise in carbon dioxide levels, respiratory impairment and headaches.<sup>41</sup> One study specifically found that healthy students who wore KN95s experienced dizziness, listlessness, impaired thinking and concentration problems.<sup>42</sup>

<sup>36</sup> [https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/science/science-briefs/transmission\\_k\\_12\\_schools.html?CDC\\_AA\\_refVal=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.cdc.gov%2Fcoronavirus%2F2019-ncov%2Fmore%2Fscience-and-research%2Ftransmission\\_k\\_12\\_schools.html#schools-cov2-transmission](https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/science/science-briefs/transmission_k_12_schools.html?CDC_AA_refVal=https%3A%2F%2Fwww.cdc.gov%2Fcoronavirus%2F2019-ncov%2Fmore%2Fscience-and-research%2Ftransmission_k_12_schools.html#schools-cov2-transmission)

<sup>37</sup> <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/prevent-getting-sick/about-face-coverings.html>

<sup>38</sup> “Effects of wearing N95 and surgical facemasks on heart rate, thermal stress and subjective sensations” <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/labs/pmc/articles/PMC7087880/>

<sup>39</sup> “Respiratory consequences of N95-type Mask usage in pregnant healthcare workers—a controlled clinical study” <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/labs/pmc/articles/PMC4647822/>

<sup>40</sup> “Effects of long-duration wearing of N95 respirator and surgical facemask: a pilot study,” <http://medcraveonline.com/JLPRR/JLPRR-01-00021.pdf>

<sup>41</sup> <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/labs/pmc/articles/PMC8072811/>

<sup>42</sup> <https://iopscience.iop.org/article/10.1088/1755-1315/531/1/012034>



68. Health care workers often report bruising, scarring, rashes and other physical complications from prolonged use of N95s.<sup>43</sup>

69. Additionally, people wearing N95s have been involved in serious accidents after passing out from oxygen deprivation.<sup>44</sup>

### Neurological and Developmental Harms

70. Children learn speech, communication and language skills through multiple channels of communication. Non-verbal channels of communication are critical for learning language, communication, social and emotional reciprocity. Facial gestures, especially those involving the coordination of facial expression with speech, eye movements and manual gestures are critical for children to develop social, emotional and communication skills. Speech instruction for typically developing children relies on modeling and observation of the fluent speaker by the child. (Megerian Dec., ¶ 8).

71. Mask mandates have had an inordinately disproportionate negative impact on children with neurodevelopmental disabilities by limiting access to normal social interaction, therapeutic interventions that require the ability for them see normal facial expression and speech production and coordinate those observations with the other channels of verbal and non-verbal communications. All children rely on these facial cues and have been impacted by school masking policies. (Megerian Dec., ¶ 9).

72. In children with neurodevelopmental disorders such as Autism, a key deficiency surrounds their inability to recognize and decode meaning and emotional valence from facial expression. In children with speech delays, it is critical for speech therapists and teachers to be able to demonstrate the coordination of the movement of the mouth with the production of sound in order for children's speech ability to progress. These skills in turn impact other aspects of decoding, and are critical for distal forms of language development such as reading. (Megerian Dec., ¶ 10).

73. Masking children impairs acquisition of these skills during the critical window of development. As a result, masking, which can impact speech development, is also expected to have

<sup>43</sup> <https://www.refinery29.com/en-us/2020/04/9662080/nurse-n95-bruises-face-mask>

<sup>44</sup> <https://people.com/human-interest/man-wearing-n95-mask-passes-out-while-driving-car-crashing-into-pole/>

1 a negative effect on reading. In fact, several sources have documented a negative impact on literacy  
2 development even in typically developing children as a result of the unnatural practice of masking  
3 children. The impact on children with neurodevelopmental disorders is even more substantial.  
4 (Megerian Dec., ¶ 10).

5 74. Several studies have documented the negative effects masking has had on  
6 development of critical skills for emotional literacy and non-verbal communication transmitted  
7 through facial expression, and these findings are prevalent in typically developing children across  
8 the age range, as well as children with neurodevelopmental disorders such as Autism. (Megerian  
9 Dec., ¶ 11).

10 75. Masking children causes them to fail to meet targeted therapeutic milestones. Many  
11 have regressed. The inability to see peer facial expressions, model the mechanics of speech by  
12 observing how words are formed in others, and having access to all of the normal channels of  
13 communication has had devastating impact on childrens' ability to reach their full potential.  
14 (Megerian Dec., ¶ 13).

15 76. Moreover, these skills become much more difficult to learn as time goes by. The  
16 developmental window for learning language, social and emotional reciprocity is limited and when  
17 children do not have access to full aspects of therapy, and exposure to normative facial expression  
18 and speech production, they are not able to 'make it up' once those developmental windows close.  
19 (Megerian Dec., ¶ 13).

20 77. Accordingly, it is imperative that schools do not reinstitute masking. The cost in  
21 disability and failed therapies will be life long, and the deleterious impact will ripple into all facets  
22 of their future lives. (Megerian Dec., ¶ 14). As these are no longer short-term, one-time  
23 interventions, the costs of masking students for the past two years – and for years on end – must be  
24 factored in.

### 25 **Speech and Language Disorders**

26 78. Children with speech sound disorders are extremely impacted by masking. It is  
27 almost impossible to know if a child is saying "thumb" or "fumb" with a mask on and not being  
28

able to visually see their mouth. They cannot hear and understand the task when the therapist is also masked and cannot demonstrate appropriate lip/tongue positioning. (Stuart Dec., ¶ 6).

79. Speech and language delays are the most common childhood disability. Kids with speech sound disorders frequently go on to struggle to learn to read, and without adequate ability to learn speech sounds and remediate phonological processes, they will be further harmed by illiteracy. (Stuart Dec., ¶ 7).

80. Speech delayed children who are forced to mask participate less in class, struggle to make friends and struggle to get the teacher support they need to learn. . (Stuart Dec., ¶ 8). Many children considered “late talkers” are unable to motor plan for speech sounds and need visuals to understand and motor plan for the sounds /b/, /m/ and /w/. This is profoundly inhibited while masked. (Stuart Dec., ¶ 9).

81. Providing encouragement with smiles or decreasing the amount of cues needed for children by using visuals of the mouth is not able to happen when masked, therefore making children more dependent on support and taking longer to possibly achieve age appropriate language development. (Stuart Dec., ¶ 10).

82. Children who present with Developmental Language Disorder have delayed oral language skills and errors in grammar and sentence structure. These children are also difficult to understand behind masks and are harmed by teachers and professionals not knowing what they are saying while trying to measure their progress. (Stuart Dec., ¶ 12).

83. Masking children with communication disorders along with their therapists impedes their development, and with the continuous reimplementation of mask mandates, some children may never resolve their speech and language disorders. (Stuart Dec., ¶ 16).

## Disconnection from Teachers and Deepening Inequities

84. Masking impairs the ability of teachers and caregivers to monitor the well-being of their students. Masking makes it extremely difficult to nurture trusting relationships between students and teachers. Some teachers have observed that students are not as willing to engage in meaningful conversation and their ability to confide in trusting adults is impaired from behind a mask. (Lance Dec., ¶ 5).

85. Masking is not “harmless,” especially for children with exceptionalities. Masks have made the learning experience considerably harder for students who are hearing impaired, students who have anxiety, and students who already struggle with social cues, such as those with Autism Spectrum Disorder. As a result, teachers are witnessing the deepening of inequities among students. Long-term masking fuels social, psychological, emotional, educational, and economic inequities. (Lance Dec., ¶ 7).

86. Educators are witnessing rapid deterioration of the mental wellbeing of children and youth. Educators are observing the highest levels of depression, anxiety and low self-worth that they have ever seen. (Lance Dec., ¶ 10).

87. Children are taught that they are vectors of disease. (Lance Dec., ¶ 12). They feel unseen, unheard, and they have carried the burden of the pandemic with them daily for the last two and a half years.

88. Some children are terrified to remove their masks because they believe they will be responsible for the death of their loved ones. Children have internalized a deep sense of social responsibility that is inhibiting their ability to live as healthy individuals. Reinstating a mask mandate will resurface and exacerbate these issues. (Lance Dec., ¶ 14).

### **Headaches, Migraines and Social Isolation**

89. Wearing a mask for approximately six hours per day causes severe headaches and migraines in some children. (G.K. Dec., ¶ 7).

90. Children who experience physical pain as a result of mask wearing are forced to choose between enduring pain, or being removed from their social and educational communities. (G.K. Dec., ¶¶ 9-11).

91. If the mask mandate is reinstated, these children will again suffer migraines and headaches, and will have to return to online learning to avoid daily physical pain. With online learning comes isolation, depression, anxiety and withdrawal from social connections. (G.K. Dec., ¶ 11).

### **Social Anxiety, Fear, and Difficulty Breathing and Learning**

92. When children and teachers were forced to mask, some children developed speech issues and could not understand their masked teachers. (E.S. Dec., ¶ 7).

93. Students have fallen behind academically due to low engagement in distance learning and now suffer social anxiety. Some children do not want to go anywhere where they will be forced to mask, including school, because they fear harassment and shame from others. (E.S. Dec., ¶ 8).

94. Wearing a mask inhibits a child's ability to breathe. Despite this, children are forced to wear masks at school, and feel they have to choose between struggling to breathe or getting in trouble with teachers and administration. (E.S. Dec., ¶ 9).

95. When mask mandates are in place, many parents opt to keep younger children home instead of sending them to preschool or kindergarten in order to avoid forced masking. (E.g., E.S. Dec., ¶ 10).

96. These children lose critical years of education and development. Some children who have been subjected to forced masking in childcare and school settings have developed social anxiety and fear of adults after having adults physically force masks onto their faces. If a mask mandate is reinstated, these children will again suffer severe social anxiety, fear, and difficulty breathing and learning. (E.S. Dec., ¶ 10).

#### **Painful Persistent Facial Rashes**

97. Mask-wearing for six or more hours per day causes severe facial rashes in some children. (E.g., L.M. Dec., ¶¶ 8, 9, Exhs. L, M).

98. For these children, continued wearing of masks after developing a rash interferes with the ability of the skin to heal and causes prolonged pain. (L.M., ¶ 11).

99. Facial rashes caused by masking necessitate daily administration of both oral and topical medications. (L.M., ¶¶ 10, 11).

100. Children suffering from such rashes may also suffer from social anxiety and require therapy. (L.M., ¶¶ 12, 13). The anxiety and painful rashes will return if the New Mandate is reinstated.

101. As of the date of drafting this petition, Petitioner organization has received statements from over 100 members regarding the harms their children suffered under the County's previous mask mandates.

102. If the New Mandate goes into effect, these children will again suffer the same harms described above.

# **FIRST CAUSE OF ACTION**

**(Petition for Writ of Mandate – Abuse of Discretion under Health and Safety Code sections 120175 and 101040)**

**(Code Civ. Proc. § 1085)**

**Against All Respondents**

103. Petitioner hereby incorporates each of the foregoing paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

104. On or about July 13, 2022, DPH Director Barbara Ferrer announced that the New Mandate would be returning because the County had entered the CDC's "High" tier of community COVID risk.

105. The County, however, is not actually in the "High" tier based on CDC the actual risk to hospitals. DPH has misinterpreted the CDC metrics and is not required to follow CDC Guidance, regardless of their recommendations.

106. DPH erroneously used the number of hospitalized patients who *incidentally tested positive for COVID*, rather than the number of patients *hospitalized due to COVID*. (Klausner dec).

107. Using accurate counts of patients actually hospitalized due to COVID, the County drops out of the "High" tier of community COVID risk.

108. In issuing the New Mandate in light of these facts, Respondents acted arbitrarily, beyond the bounds of reason.

109. Accordingly, DPH abused its discretion under Health and Safety Code sections 120175 and 101040 by using inaccurate hospitalization data to calculate community risk levels, upon which it relied to justify implementing the New Mandate.

110. Petitioner has no plain, speedy, or adequate remedy in the ordinary course of law.

111. Petitioner has exhausted all available administrative remedies required to be pursued by it and/or are excused from exhausting such remedies.

112. As a further proximate result of Respondent's and Defendants' actions, Petitioner has incurred and will continue to incur attorneys' fees and costs that are legally compensable pursuant to California Government Code section 800.

## SECOND CAUSE OF ACTION

**(Petition for Writ of Mandate – Abuse of Discretion under Health and Safety Code sections 120175 and 101040)**

**(Code Civ. Proc. § 1085)**

**Against All Respondents**

113. Petitioner hereby incorporates each of the foregoing paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

114. On July 13, 2022, Chief Medical Officer Dr. Brad Spellberg, Chief Executive Officer Jorge Orozco, and Epidemiologist and Infectious Disease Division Service Chief Dr. Paul Holtom of the Los Angeles County + University of Southern California (LAC+USC) Medical Center expressed calm and reassuring observations of a decrease in severity of COVID.

115. The County's physicians admitted:

- a. "[W]e're just seeing nobody with severe COVID disease." – Dr. Holtom.
- b. "[W]e have no one in the hospital who had pulmonary disease due to COVID. Nobody in the hospital." – Dr. Holtom.
- c. "[C]ertainly there is no reason from a hospitalization due to COVID perspective, to be worried at this point." – Dr. Holtom.
- d. "We're seeing a lot of people with mild disease in urgent care or ED who go home and do not get admitted." – Dr. Spellberg.
- e. "A lot of people have bad colds, is what we're seeing." – Dr. Spellberg.
- f. "It is just not the same pandemic as it was, despite all the media hype to the contrary." – Dr. Spellberg. (Exh. A).

116. On or about that same day, County Public Health Director Barbara Ferrer announced that she intends to implement a new countywide mask mandate due to the County being in the “High” tier of community COVID risk.

117. The incongruity between the County’s decision to impose such a dramatic restriction on its residents and the remarks of the LAC+USC physicians explaining the waning risks of COVID and absence of high hospitalization due to COVID demonstrates decision-making by County Public Health that is arbitrary, capricious, and entirely lacking in evidentiary support.

118. Implementation of the New Mandate is completely irreconcilable with the admissions made by the County’s own top physicians. In issuing the New Mandate in light of the County physicians’ statements, Respondents acted arbitrarily and beyond the bounds of reason.

119. Accordingly, the New Mandate is an abuse of discretion as a matter of law because it is arbitrary, capricious, and entirely lacking in evidentiary support, it bears no reasonable relation to the public welfare, and is so palpably unreasonable and arbitrary.

120. Petitioner has no plain, speedy, or adequate remedy in the ordinary course of law.

121. Petitioner has exhausted all available administrative remedies required to be pursued by it and/or are excused from exhausting such remedies.

122. As a further proximate result of Respondents and Defendants’ actions, Petitioner has incurred and will continue to incur attorneys’ fees and costs that are legally compensable pursuant to California Government Code section 800.

### THIRD CAUSE OF ACTION

**(Petition for Writ of Mandate – Abuse of Discretion under Health and Safety Code sections**

**120175 and 101040)**

**(Code Civ. Proc. § 1085)**

**Against All Respondents**

123. Petitioner hereby incorporates each of the foregoing paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

124. Countless studies and data, including recent randomized controlled trial studies, show that mask mandates have no demonstrable impact on the spread of COVID.



125. DPH has failed entirely to consider any evidence regarding the futility of mask mandates. In issuing the New Mandate despite overwhelming evidence that such a mandate will have no impact on public health outcomes, Respondents acted arbitrarily and beyond the bounds of reason.

126. Accordingly, the New Mandate is an abuse of discretion as a matter of law because it is arbitrary, capricious, and entirely lacking in evidentiary support, it bears no reasonable relation to the public welfare, and is so palpably unreasonable and arbitrary.

127. Petitioner has no plain, speedy, or adequate remedy in the ordinary course of law.

128. Petitioner has exhausted all available administrative remedies required to be pursued by it and/or are excused from exhausting such remedies.

129. As a further proximate result of Respondent's and Defendants' actions, Petitioner has incurred and will continue to incur attorneys' fees and costs that are legally compensable pursuant to California Government Code section 800.

**FOURTH CAUSE OF ACTION**  
**VIOLATION OF EQUAL PROTECTION CLAUSE**  
**OF CALIFORNIA CONSTITUTION**

**(Cal. Const., art. I, § 7)**

**Against All Respondents**

130. Petitioners hereby incorporate each of the foregoing paragraphs as though fully set forth herein.

131. Under the Equal Protection Clause of the California Constitution, "[a] person may not be ... denied equal protection of the laws." (Cal. Const., art. I, § 7, subd. (a).) Further, "[a] citizen or class of citizens may not be granted privileges or immunities not granted on the same terms to all citizens." (Cal. Const., Art. I, § 7(b).)

132. The New Mandate, as applied to children, violates the equal protection clause of the California Constitution because it is enforced in a way that disproportionately impacts and harms children.

1           133. To establish an equal protection violation based on the discriminatory application of  
2 a facially nondiscriminatory law, in a case that does not involve a suspect class or fundamental  
3 right, a plaintiff must prove that (1) the plaintiff was treated differently from persons similarly  
4 situated; (2) the unequal treatment was intentional; and (3) the unequal treatment was not rationally  
5 related to a legitimate governmental purpose. *Village of Willowbrook v. Olech* (2000) 528 U.S. 562,  
6 564; *Snowden v. Hughes* (1944) 321 U.S. 1, 8; *Warden v. State Bar* (1999) 21 Cal.4th 628, 641,  
7 644; *Genesis Environmental Services v. San Joaquin Valley Unified Air Pollution Control Dist.*  
8 (2003) 113 Cal.App.4th 597, 605–606.

9           134. With respect to the New Mandate, based on the County’s enforcement of past mask  
10 mandates, children are treated differently and far more harshly than adults. Because children spend  
11 6-8 hours per day in childcare or school and have less autonomy than adults, they are required to  
12 remain masked far longer than adults. The New Mandate therefore imposes heavy restrictions with  
13 a higher potential for harm on a lower-risk impose heavy restrictions on a lower-risk class of people  
14 – children – while imposing fewer or no restrictions on higher-risk adults.

15           135. The County’s health orders have consistently been enforced far more harshly against  
16 children than they have against adults, and the New Mandate will be no different. In school and  
17 childcare settings, children have no agency. Children are required by teachers and caregivers to  
18 keep their faces covered, and sent home if they cannot comply.

19           136. The disparate treatment is intentional. The DPH and CDC are heavily involved with  
20 and influenced by teachers’ unions. (RJN, Exh. D). National, state and local teachers unions have  
21 demanded that children mask in order to “protect” the unionized adult teachers, and have used the  
22 masking of children as a bargaining chip used to increase pay and benefits. (RJN, Exh E). Children  
23 in schools are treated as vectors of disease by teachers unions, and that discrimination has made its  
24 way into public policy due to heavy union influence on DPH and CDC.

25           137. The unequal treatment of children versus adults is not rationally related to a  
26 legitimate government purpose. There is no rational basis to treat these classes differently in this  
27 manner. In fact, the only rational justification for treating adults and children differently with  
28 respect to COVID would be to restrict adults more heavily than children since they are at far greater

1 risk of serious illness and death from COVID-19, and professional athletes attract much larger  
2 crowds than youth sports. Instead, the New Mandate gives adult athletes free reign, and requires  
3 youth participants and organizers to jump through so many hoops that many small nonprofit leagues  
4 in Los Angeles County canceled their seasons.

5 138. Similarly, there is no rational basis to force children to wear masks for over six hours  
6 per day in school and in childcare facilities, while 70,000 fans can sit shoulder to shoulder  
7 unmasked to watch adults play sports in an arena like So-Fi. All 70,000 fans can hold a hot dog and  
8 a beer while unmasked and comply with State and County orders, while lower-risk children are  
9 forced to remain masked and distanced from peers throughout the school day. While children are  
10 threatened with expulsion for failure to comply, sports fans face no repercussions.

11 139. Despite very public violations of masking orders at both the NFC Championship and  
12 Super Bowl earlier this year, no enforcement action was taken against SoFi Stadium or the  
13 attendees (which included many public officials). On the other hand, County inspectors have  
14 aggressively enforced mandates against schools, childcare facilities, and youth sports, with the  
15 County issuing citations and initiating enforcement actions.

16 140. The practices described herein violate Petitioners' rights to the equal protection of  
17 the laws as guaranteed by Cal. Const. art. I, § 7 because Respondents' practices constitute  
18 differential treatment solely because of age.

19 141. As a direct and proximate result of DPH's conduct as alleged herein, Petitioner and  
20 the other class members have been discriminated against because of their age; greatly  
21 inconvenienced; subjected to significant mental, emotional, and physical harm; and otherwise  
22 intimidated and humiliated.

23 142. Unless restrained or enjoined by this court, Respondents will continue to subject  
24 Petitioner and the class to arbitrary mask rules; to being masked without demonstrable proof of  
25 effectiveness; and otherwise to intimidation, humiliation and discrimination in violation of Cal.  
26 Const. art. I, § 7.

27 143. Petitioner and the class have no plain, speedy, or adequate remedy at law, and for  
28 that reason, they seek declaratory and injunctive relief.

**FIFTH CAUSE OF ACTION**

**(Declaratory Judgment)**

**(Code Civ. Proc. § 1060)**

144. Petitioner re-alleges and re-incorporates by reference all preceding allegations in their entirety, as if fully set forth herein.

145. An actual controversy now exists between Petitioner and Respondent as to whether Respondent's practice of implementing and enforcing the New Mandate against children far more harshly than adults, as described herein, violates Petitioner's rights under the Equal Protection Clause of the California Constitution (Cal. Const. art. I, § 7).

146. The parties require a judicial declaration of rights in order to properly address Petitioner's complaints about Respondents' practices. Specifically, the parties require a declaration from the court regarding whether defendants practices, as alleged herein, violate the state Equal Protection Clause and, if so, in what manner.

**SIXTH CAUSE OF ACTION**

**(Civil Action for Deprivation of Rights)**

**(42 U.S.C. 1983)**

147. Petitioner re-alleges and re-incorporates by reference all preceding allegations in their entirety, as if fully set forth herein.

148. Every person who, under color of any statute, ordinance, regulation, custom, or usage, of any State or Territory or the District of Columbia, subjects, or causes to be subjected, any citizen of the United States or other person within the jurisdiction thereof to the deprivation of any rights, privileges, or immunities secured by the Constitution and laws, shall be liable to the party injured in an action at law, suit in equity, or other proper proceeding for redress.

149. From March 2020 through the present, Defendants subjected Petitioner members, or caused Petitioner members to be subjected to, through improper and illegal actions by Defendants, the deprivation of and interference with rights and privileges secured by the constitutions and laws of the United States and the State of California.

150. DPH continues to violate Plaintiff and Petitioner’s equal protection rights by selectively prosecuting their schools, childcare facilities, and activities for violations while allowing, encouraging, and publicly praising adult-focused businesses like packed football games at SoFi Stadium and refraining from prosecuting public figures like Eric Garcetti and Gavin Newsom. Those businesses and individuals are allowed to violate COVID restrictions with impunity.

151. Defendants offer no explanation why businesses’ obvious violations of mandates in the past have been permitted to occur with impunity.

152. Further, DPH has engaged in a pattern and practice of instituting arbitrary and capricious mandates unsupported by evidence that have a disproportionately harmful impact on children.

153. Defendants have violated Plaintiff’s civil rights by depriving them of their substantive due process and equal protection rights.

154. Defendants’ actions and omissions were taken under the color of statutes, ordinances, regulations, customs, and usages of the State of California.

155. As a proximate result of Defendants’ actions and omissions as described herein, Plaintiff and Petitioner has suffered injury and damages, and continues to suffer injury and damages, including but not limited to what has been described above, which are compensable pursuant to California Civil Code 52.1(b), in an amount which cannot be now ascertained but which is within the jurisdiction of this Court and shall be determined according to proof at trial.

156. As a further proximate result of Defendant’s actions and omissions, Plaintiff has incurred fees and costs for attorneys and experts, said fees and costs being legally compensable pursuant to California and federal law.

## PRAYER FOR RELIEF

WHEREFORE, Petitioner prays for relief as follows:

### **On the First, Second, and Third Causes of Action**

1. For alternative and peremptory writs of mandate prohibiting DPH from implementing or enforcing the arbitrary and capricious New Mandate;

2. For temporary stay of enforcement of the New Mandate and all related matters pending a hearing on the merits and pending judicial review including appellate review of any judgment in this case;

3. For reasonable attorneys' fees and costs pursuant to California Government Code section 800;

### On the Fourth, Fifth, and Sixth Causes of Action

4. For a declaratory judgment pursuant to Code Civ. Proc. § 1010, declaring that treating lower-risk children far more harshly than adults under the New Mandate denies children in the County equal protection of the laws in violation of the Equal Protection Clause of the California Constitution;

5. For damages according to proof;

6. For reasonable attorneys' fees and costs under 42 U.S.C. §1983, §1988, California Civil Code 52.1, California Code of Civil Procedure §1036, and any other applicable statute;

**On all Causes of Action**

7. For injunctive relief directing Respondents to refrain from

a. Implementing or enforcing the New Mandate based on erroneous hospitalization data;

b. Implementing or enforcing the New Mandate without considering evidence from the County's own medical doctors that COVID is no longer causing serious disease and there is no reason from a hospitalization due to COVID perspective to be concerned about COVID spread;

c. Implementing or enforcing the New Mandate without considering evidence that mask mandates have no demonstrable impact on spread of COVID;

d. Implementing or enforcing the New Mandate in a manner that disproportionately harms children, in violation of the equal protection clause;

e. Implementing or enforcing the New Mandate in a way that disparately impacts children, and to take no further unlawful acts to restrict children more than any other demographic;

1           8.       For costs of suit as allowed by law, including attorney's fees pursuant to Code Civ.  
2 Proc; § 1021.5.

3           9.       For such other and further relief as may be just and proper.  
4  
5

6       Dated: July 26, 2022

Hamill Law & Consulting

7  
8           By: /s/ Julie A. Hamill  
9           Julie A. Hamill  
10          Attorney for Petitioner  
11          Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28



**VERIFICATION**

I, Margaret Orenstein, declare:

1. I am a founding member of the Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents, an unincorporated association.

2. The Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents is Petitioner and Plaintiff in the above-entitled action, and I have been authorized to make this verification on its behalf.

3. I have read the foregoing Verified Complaint and Petition for Writ of Mandate and know the contents thereof, except as to those matters which are alleged on information and belief, and as to those matters I believe them to be true.

4. I declare under penalty of perjury, under the laws of the State of California, that the foregoing is true and correct and that this verification was signed on the 26th day of July, 2022 in Los Angeles, California.

\_\_\_\_\_/s/\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

Margaret Orenstein  
Founding Member  
Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents

Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

**SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
PARENTS, an unincorporated association

Petitioner and Plaintiff,

vs.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
Director of the County of Los Angeles  
Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF JEFFREY D.  
KLAUSNER, MD, MPH**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set

**DECLARATION OF JEFFREY KLAUSNER**

I, Jeffrey D. Klausner, MD, MPH declare:

1. I am a clinical professor of Medicine, Infectious Diseases, Population and Public Health at Keck School of Medicine of the University of Southern California. I make this declaration of my own personal knowledge, and if called to testify in Court on these matters, I could do so competently.

2. I received my medical training at Cornell University Medical School. Following my medical training, I completed my residency in Internal Medicine at New York University Medical Center-Bellevue Hospital Center.

3. I received my Masters of Public Health in International Health at Harvard School of Public Health. Prior to assuming the role of Director at San Francisco Department of Public Health STD Services, I worked as an Officer, Epidemic Intelligence Service at the Centers for Disease Control. I completed a fellowship in Infectious Diseases at University of Washington, Seattle.

4. I am a journal reviewer for many journals including Journal of AIDS and Human Retrovirology, Clinical Infectious Disease, and American Journal of Epidemiology. I have extensive research experience and am the author or co-author of numerous publications.

5. I am familiar with and have reviewed the studies and data referenced in this declaration. I am co-author of one or more of the studies described herein.

6. On or about July 13 2022, Los Angeles County (“County”) Public Health Director Barbara Ferrer announced that the county had entered the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (“CDC”)’s “High” tier of community COVID risk, and that a mask mandate would be forthcoming.

7. The County, however, is not actually in the “High” tier.

8. The CDC now classifies COVID risk in each county with a metric called “Community Levels,” which incorporates both case counts and hospitalization rates.

9. The Community Levels system was implemented to ensure that public health recommendations or mandates are not triggered by widespread mild illness, replacing an earlier system that only looked at positive test counts.

10. To enter the “High” risk Community Level, a county must have more than 10 new COVID hospitalizations per 100,000 people over a seven-day period. CDC data show the County at 11 per 100,000, so by that measure the County is designated “High.”

11. Beneath those numbers, though, is a critical error: most of those “COVID hospitalizations” are not actually caused by COVID. This concept is explained in further detail in a recent publication that I co-authored, entitled “A More Accurate Measurement of the Burden of COVID-19 Hospitalizations,” published July 5, 2022, Open Forum Infectious Diseases, available at <https://academic.oup.com/ofid/advance-article/doi/10.1093/ofid/ofac332/6631399>. A true and correct copy of this article is attached hereto as Exhibit G.

12. The numbers represent people coming to the hospital for unrelated reasons who happen to test positive at the time. We know this from County Public Health’s own data, which reports that since March only 40% of COVID-positive hospitalizations in the county have actually been caused by COVID. The County Public Health’s hospitalization data entitled “Monthly estimates of the percent of confirmed hospitalized COVID-19 cases with COVID-associated illness and with incidentally detected COVID, Los Angeles County,” is available at <http://publichealth.lacounty.gov/media/coronavirus/locations.htm#hospitalizations>. A true and correct copy is attached here as Exhibit C. I reviewed this data on or about July 20, 2022.

13. If hospitalizations due to COVID, rather than hospitalizations with incidental COVID positive tests, are counted to accurately reflect the virus’ impact, the County easily drops out of the “High” tier.

14. According to County Department of Health Services hospital officials, even the 40% number is a large overestimate.

15. In a video from a July 13, 2022 Town Hall, Los Angeles County + USC Medical Center Chief Medical Officer Dr. Brad Spellberg said of COVID admissions, “90% of the time it is not due to COVID. Only 10% of our COVID-positive admissions are due to COVID. Virtually none

1 of them go to the ICU, and when they do go to the ICU it is not for pneumonia. They are not  
2 intubated ... we haven't seen one of those since February.” A true and correct copy of the video is  
3 available on the Los Angeles County + USC Medical Center Youtube channel at  
4 [https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=\\_fGuA-nU7EI&t=469s](https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=_fGuA-nU7EI&t=469s), and will be submitted to  
5 the Court in whatever format the Court desires and marked as Exhibit A .

6 16. County Health Services confirmed the hospitalization data in a public statement  
7 released on social media, stating: “We currently have 30 COVID-positive patients in the hospital, of  
8 whom three were admitted for COVID, none of whom are in the ICU.” A true and correct copy of  
9 the County’s statement, which I reviewed prior to signing this declaration, is attached hereto as  
10 Exhibit F .

11 17. Hospital epidemiologist Dr. Paul Holtom summarized the situation this way: “As of  
12 this morning, we have no one in the hospital who had pulmonary disease due to COVID ...  
13 Certainly, there’s no reason from a hospitalization-due-to-COVID perspective to be worried at this  
14 point.” (Exhibit A ).

15 18. The case for new mandates is further undermined by the growing scientific literature  
16 showing mask mandates to be ineffective. In the pandemic turmoil of 2020, most studies did not  
17 have the ability to compare COVID rates with and without masks in groups that were otherwise  
18 carefully matched. See, for example, “COMMENTARY: What can masks do? Part 2: What makes  
19 for a good mask study — and why most fail,” October 15, 2021, Center for Infectious Disease  
20 Research and Policy, available at [https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-](https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-mask-study-and-why-most)  
21 [perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-mask-study-and-](https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-mask-study-and-why-most)  
22 [why-most](https://www.cidrap.umn.edu/news-perspective/2021/10/commentary-what-can-masks-do-part-2-what-makes-good-mask-study-and-why-most).

23 19. Claims of mask efficacy were thus based on studies with no or improper control  
24 groups. Other studies have relied on phone surveys (for example, see “Effectiveness of Face Mask  
25 or Respirator Use in Indoor Public Settings for Prevention of SARS-CoV-2 Infection — California,  
26 February–December 2021,” February 11, 2022, CDC Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report  
27 (MMWR)) or mathematical models rather than direct measurements of infection or transmission, or  
28

1 used contact tracing protocols that excluded counting masked transmission (see, “Contact Tracing  
2 Policy for Masked Students May be an Important Confounding Variable,” June 29, 2022, Pediatrics,  
3 available at  [4 abstract/150/1/e2022057636A/188362/Contact-Tracing-Policy-for-Masked-Students-May-  
5 be?redirectedFrom=fulltext?autologincheck=redirected?autologincheck=redirected.\)](https://publications.aap.org/pediatrics/article-abstract/150/1/e2022057636A/188362/Contact-Tracing-Policy-for-Masked-Students-May-be?redirectedFrom=fulltext?autologincheck=redirected?autologincheck=redirected.)

6 20. Now in mid-2022 we have much better data. Exhaustive tracking of in-school  
7 COVID spread was indistinguishable with and without student mask use in studies in Spain, a  
8 conclusion repeated in two separate COVID waves. *See* “Unravelling the Role of the Mandatory  
9 Use of Face Covering Masks for the Control of SARS-CoV-2 in Schools: A Quasi-Experimental  
10 Study Nested in a Population-Based Cohort in Catalonia (Spain),” March 7, 2022, SSRN, available  
11 at [https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=4046809](https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=4046809). A true and correct copy of this  
12 study is attached as Exhibit H.

13 21. Studies of student masking with control groups in Georgia, North Dakota, Finland  
14 and the UK have all found the same lack of any clear benefit. *See*, “Association between School  
15 Mask Mandates and SARS-CoV-2 Student Infections: Evidence from a Natural Experiment of  
16 Neighboring K-12 Districts in North Dakota,” July 1, 2022, Research Square, available at  
17 <https://www.researchsquare.com/article/rs-1773983/v1>; *See also* “Use of face masks did not impact  
18 COVID-19 incidence among 10–12-year-olds in Finland,” April 7, 2022, Medrxiv, available at  
19 <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2022.04.04.22272833v1>. True and correct copies of these  
20 studies, respectively, are attached as Exhibits I and J.

21 22. One randomized controlled trial showed no significant benefit to the mask wearer.  
22 “Effectiveness of Adding a Mask Recommendation to Other Public Health Measures to Prevent  
23 SARS-CoV-2 Infection in Danish Mask Wearers,” March 2021, Annals of Internal Medicine,  
24 available at <https://www.acpjournals.org/doi/10.7326/m20-6817>. A true and correct copy of this  
25 study is attached as Exhibit K.

26 23. When researchers repeated a CDC study showing a mask benefit using identical  
27 methods but a larger and better dataset, the benefit of masking disappeared.  
28

24. Influenza transmits by the same aerosol route as COVID, so we must add the results of ten randomized controlled trials on masking and influenza, which the CDC reviewed and “found no significant effect of face masks on transmission.” *See* Nonpharmaceutical Measures for Pandemic Influenza in Nonhealthcare Settings—Personal Protective and Environmental Measures, May 2020, CDC Emerging Infectious Diseases, available at: [https://wwwnc.cdc.gov/eid/article/26/5/19-0994\\_article](https://wwwnc.cdc.gov/eid/article/26/5/19-0994_article).

25. White House COVID-19 Response Coordinator Ashish Jha found no difference in Omicron infection rates between mask-mandated California and mask-mandate-free Florida, and Alameda County’s recent mask mandate produced no difference in COVID rates versus neighboring counties. *See* “Do mask mandates work? Bay Area COVID data from June says no.” June 29, 2022, Eric Ting, SFGate, available at <https://www.sfgate.com/coronavirus/article/bay-area-mask-mandate-results-17271294.php>.

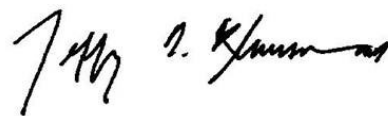
26. Doctors and scientists agree the data relied upon by County Department of Public Health and Ferrer are not accurate. Accordingly, such data should not be used to justify a new public health mandate – especially when there is no evidence to show that such a mandate will be effective.

27. Public health mandates are not harmless, especially for children, students, parents, and families, who should not have to enter a fourth school year with restrictions based on fear not science.

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of California that the foregoing is true and correct.

Dated: July 24, 2022

Jeffrey Klausner



By: \_\_\_\_\_

Jeffrey D. Klausner, MD, MPH



Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

**SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
PARENTS, an unincorporated association  
  
Petitioner and Plaintiff,

vs.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
Director of the County of Los Angeles  
Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF J. THOMAS  
MEGERIAN, M.D., PH.D**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set

**DECLARATION OF J. THOMAS MEGERIAN, M.D., PH.D**

I, J. Thomas Megerian, MD, PH.D, declare:

1. I am of legal age and am competent to make this declaration. I am a California resident. I have volunteered to write this on behalf of the children and adolescents I care for as part of my professional practice as a neurodevelopmental child neurologist.

2. I am board certified in pediatrics and in Neurology with a special qualification in Child Neurology. I trained in Pediatrics at Boston City Hospital which was a Boston University Medical School program. I completed my specialty training in Neurology at the Harvard-Longwood Neurology Training Program, and the Child Neurology Training Program at Boston Children's Hospital Division of Neurology. I have received additional training in neurodevelopmental disabilities as part of my subspecialty training at Boston Children's Hospital.

3. I received my M.D. and my Ph.D in Neuroscience at Northwestern University Medical School (now known as the Feinberg School of Medicine).

4. I currently am the director of an autism and neurodevelopmental program that assesses and treats children and adolescents with neurodevelopmental disabilities such as autism, global developmental delay, intellectual disability, and other neurodevelopmental syndromic disorders.

5. Part of my practice involves long term follow-up to assess children's progress reaching developmental milestones following institution of school based individualized education plans (IEPs), initiation of critical rehabilitation therapies such as speech and applied behavior analysis, and social skills training.

6. The evidence that masks are ineffective in the preventing the spread of Covid-19 infection within school systems and elsewhere is mounting. *See* <https://www.sfgate.com/coronavirus/article/bay-area-mask-mandate-results-17271294.php>; [https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract\\_id=4046809](https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=4046809); [https://journals.lww.com/pidj/fulltext/2021/11000/age\\_dependency\\_of\\_the\\_propagation\\_rate\\_of.2.a](https://journals.lww.com/pidj/fulltext/2021/11000/age_dependency_of_the_propagation_rate_of.2.a)

1 [spx; https://www.acpjournals.org/doi/10.7326/m20-6817](https://www.acpjournals.org/doi/10.7326/m20-6817); and

2 <https://www.medrxiv.org/content/10.1101/2022.04.04.22272833v1>. I have reviewed and am  
3 familiar with each of these studies.

4 7. We have never masked children before during other epidemics of flu, even during  
5 years when annualized death and disability were at peaks equal to or exceeding Covid-19 (Urgency  
6 of Normal Under 5 Toolkit, [https://data.cdc.gov/NCHS/Provisional-COVID-19-Deaths-Focus-on-](https://data.cdc.gov/NCHS/Provisional-COVID-19-Deaths-Focus-on-Ages-0-18-Yea/nr4s-juj3)  
7 [Ages-0-18-Yea/nr4s-juj3](https://data.cdc.gov/NCHS/Provisional-COVID-19-Deaths-Focus-on-Ages-0-18-Yea/nr4s-juj3); <https://www.cdc.gov/flu/about/burden/past-seasons.html>). This is because  
8 studies have not demonstrated this mitigation to be effective for flu, another airborne respiratory  
9 virus ([https://wwwnc.cdc.gov/eid/article/26/5/19-0994\\_article](https://wwwnc.cdc.gov/eid/article/26/5/19-0994_article)).

10 8. What we do know and have known for years is that children learn speech,  
11 communication and language skills through multiple channels of communication. Next to the  
12 auditory component of language, non-verbal channels of communication are critical for learning  
13 language, communication, social and emotional reciprocity. Facial gestures, especially those  
14 involving the coordination of facial expression with speech, eye movements and manual gestures  
15 are critical for children to develop social, emotional and communication skills. We also know that  
16 speech instruction for typically developing children relies on modeling and observation of the fluent  
17 speaker by the child.

18 9. Current masking policies and prior school closures have had an inordinately  
19 disproportionate negative impact on children with neurodevelopmental disabilities by limiting  
20 access to normal social interaction, therapeutic interventions that require the ability for them see  
21 normal facial expression and speech production and coordinate those observations with the other  
22 channels of verbal and non-verbal communications. Even typically development children rely on  
23 these facial cues and have been impacted by school masking policies.

24 10. In children with neurodevelopmental disorders such as autism, a key deficiency  
25 surrounds their inability to recognize and decode meaning and emotional valence from facial  
26 expression. In children with speech delays, it is critical for speech therapists and teachers to be able  
27 to demonstrate the coordination of the movement of the mouth with the production of sound in  
28

13. In my practice, we have seen children failing to meet targeted therapeutic milestones since the pandemic began. Indeed, many have regressed because of their inability to receive proper therapies in school. The inability to see peer facial expressions, model the mechanics of speech by

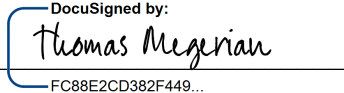
1 observing how words are formed in others, and having access to all of the normal channels of  
2 communication has had devastating impact on our childrens' ability to reach their full potential.  
3 Moreover, these skills become much more difficult to learn as time goes by. The developmental  
4 window for learning language, social and emotional reciprocity is limited and when children do not  
5 have access to full aspects of therapy, and exposure to normative facial expression and speech  
6 production, they are not able to 'make it up' once those developmental windows close.

7 14. For these reasons, it is imperative that we do not allow our schools to reinstitute  
8 masking. The cost in disability and failed therapies will be life long, and the deleterious impact will  
9 ripple into all facets of their future lives.

10  
11 I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of California that the foregoing is true and  
12 correct.

13 Dated: July 24, 2022

J. Thomas Megerian, M.D., Ph.D

14 By: FC88E2CD382F449...

15 J. Thomas Megerian, M.D., Ph.D

Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

**SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
PARENTS, an unincorporated association

Petitioner and Plaintiff,

vs.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
Director of the County of Los Angeles  
Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF KELLY STUART  
M.S. C.C.C.-S.L.P.**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set

**DECLARATION OF KELLY STUART, M.S., C.C.C.-S.L.P.**

I, KELLY STUART, M.S., C.C.C.-S.L.P., declare:

1. I am of legal age and am competent to make this declaration. I am a California resident. I have volunteered to write this on behalf of the children and adolescents I care for as part of my professional practice as a pediatric speech-language pathologist.

2. I have a Certificate of Clinical Competence in Speech-Language Pathology (CCC-SLP) from the American Speech-Language-Hearing Association. I have a Bachelor's degree in Psychology from the University of California, San Diego and a Masters in Speech-Language Pathology from the University of North Texas.

3. I have 10 years of experience as a pediatric speech-language pathologist in an outpatient setting working with children from 18 months old to 18 years old. I also have experience supervising graduate students and clinical fellows.

4. The children I work with come from a variety of backgrounds and come to our practice through various insurance options including Medi-Cal, military, private pay, private insurance and state-funded pay.

5. Since we resumed in person services in June 2020, I have provided speech therapy services while in a mask and with children in masks. Teaching a child to learn to acquire their first language without the visualization of the mouth has been extremely challenging.

6. Kids with speech sound disorders are extremely impacted by masking. It is almost impossible to know if a child is saying "thumb" or "fumb" with a mask on and not being able to visually see their mouth. They cannot hear and understand the task when the therapist is also masked and cannot demonstrate appropriate lip/tongue positioning.

7. Speech and language delays are the most common childhood disability. Kids with speech sound disorders frequently go on to struggle to learn to read, and without adequate ability to learn speech sounds and remediate phonological processes, they will be further harmed by illiteracy.

8. I have many children that I cannot understand despite being very familiar with their speech error patterns, sitting less than 2 feet away from them and being in a quiet room. In a large



1 classroom and in public, these children are going to participate less in class, struggle to make  
2 friends and struggle to get the teacher support they need to learn.

3 9. Many children considered late talkers are unable to motor plan for speech sounds and  
4 need visuals to understand and motor plan for the sounds /b/, /m/ and /w/. This is profoundly  
5 inhibited while masked.

6 10. Providing encouragement with smiles or decreasing the amount of cues needed for  
7 children by using visuals of the mouth is not able to happen when masked, therefore making  
8 children more dependent on support and taking longer to possibly achieve age appropriate language  
9 development.

10 11. Wearing a clear mask is not a solution as it fogs up immediately and worn for any  
11 duration of time collects water on the plastic. Teaching sounds such as /f/, /s/, 'sh' and 'th' are also  
12 extremely difficult via teletherapy due to the high frequency nature of these sounds and distortion  
13 over computer audio.

14 12. Children who present with Developmental Language Disorder have delayed oral  
15 language skills and errors in grammar and sentence structure. These children are also difficult to  
16 understand behind masks and are harmed by teachers and professionals not knowing what they are  
17 saying while trying to measure their progress.

18 13. Many of my kids hide behind their masks, tell me they don't want to talk at school  
19 and are frustrated by being asked to repeat themselves time and again. They also appear more easily  
20 distracted when I'm masked, missing out on important therapeutic intervention.

21 14. The majority of children I work with are not eligible for any mask exemptions as  
22 they are neurotypical and participating in a general education environment where mask exemptions  
23 are not granted.

24 15. I had a patient with Autism Spectrum Disorder who was forced to sit outside their  
25 special education classroom for two weeks waiting for the school to grant them a mask exemption  
26 despite already having one from their pediatrician.

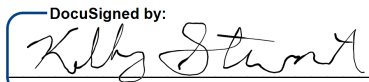
27  
28

1           16.     Based on my personal experience, masking kids with communication disorders along  
2 with their therapists is impeding their development, and with the continuous reimplementations of  
3 mask mandates, some may never resolve their speech and language disorders.

4  
5           I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of California that the foregoing is true and  
6 correct.

7 Dated: July 25, 2022

Kelly Stuart, M.S., C.C.C.-S.L.P.

8           By: 56BA431D366B472...

9  
10           Kelly Stuart, M.S., C.C.C.-S.L.P.

1 Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
2 Hamill Law & Consulting  
3 904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
4 Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

5 Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
6 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

7 **SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA**  
8 **FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

9 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
10 PARENTS, an unincorporated association

11 Petitioner and Plaintiff,

12 vs.

13 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
14 DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
15 MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
16 Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
17 BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
18 Director of the County of Los Angeles  
19 Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
20 through 25, inclusive,

21 Respondents and Defendants.  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF STACEY LANCE**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set

**DECLARATION OF STACEY LANCE**

I, STACEY LANCE, declare:

1. I am of legal age and am competent to make this declaration. I am a Canadian resident. I have volunteered to write this on behalf of the children and at-risk youth I teach.
2. I have an Honors Baccalaureate in Arts and a Bachelor of Education from the University of Ottawa. I have additional qualifications in Special Education, Religious Education, and Guidance and Career Education.
3. I have been an educator for 15 years in Ottawa, Ontario, Canada. In this capacity, I teach grades 9 through 12 within the public school system. I also specifically work with at-risk youth who struggle with emotional or behavioral challenges, truancy, low academic performance, and addiction.
4. I work tirelessly to ensure that school is a place where our children and youth feel connected, safe, challenged and engaged. As an educator, I am constantly gathering evidence. I make observations and draw conclusions based on what I see and hear. Educators and support staff are often the first to notice when children and youth are suffering from anxiety, depression, abuse, and low self-worth.
5. Masking has impaired my ability to monitor the well-being of the students I teach, and I often worry that I have missed warning signs. I have also found it extremely difficult to nurture trusting relationships with my students. The masks silence the youth I work with. They are not as willing to engage in meaningful conversation and their ability to confide in trusting adults appears impaired from behind the mask.
6. Facial expressions are integral to human connection. Students and educators have been forced to adapt to the loss of facial cues that are hidden with the use of masks. I am observing many concerning barriers that masking has created within the school environment.
7. Masking is not “harmless,” especially for children and youth with exceptionalities. What may seem like a selfless act of compassion for some is an insurmountable hurdle for others. Masks have made the learning experience considerably harder for students who are hearing

1 impaired, students who have anxiety, or students who already struggle with social cues, such as  
2 those with Autism Spectrum Disorder. As a result, I am witnessing the deepening of inequities  
3 among students.

4 8. Every child has the right to a learning environment that provides the resources  
5 needed to acquire the basic skills of reading, writing and arithmetic. Education should be fair and  
6 inclusive. As such, we must consider the potential social, psychological, emotional, educational,  
7 and economic inequities that are fueled by long-term masking.

8 9. Primary interactions between students and their educator often centers around “mask  
9 etiquette” while being told to put their mask on or to pull their mask up. We are missing pivotal  
10 moments where we could be making connections rooted in empathy and compassion. In a time  
11 when many are suffering from the effects of social isolation, it is our duty to ensure that all barriers  
12 to positive interactions with a trusting adult are removed.

13 10. The greatest tragedy I am witnessing is the rapid deterioration of the mental well-  
14 being of children and youth. Never in my career have I witnessed the level of depression, anxiety  
15 and low self-worth like I have witnessed the last two years. I am particularly concerned about the  
16 way in which masking has fueled an observed increase in social anxiety. Many of the students I  
17 teach have exhibited a negative perception of self, and a crippling fear of judgement. Although  
18 these struggles were present prior to the pandemic, it has amplified to debilitating levels.

19 11. Many have expressed that the mask provides them with a sense of comfort. When  
20 mask mandates were removed in March 2022, many students chose to keep wearing it because they  
21 openly claimed they felt more comfortable. I believe that mask-wearing has become a coping  
22 strategy during times in which children and youth feel anxious. It allows them to feel safe and  
23 distanced from those around them. My role as an educator is to help students grow and develop into  
24 confident and contributing members of society. In my professional opinion, long-term mask  
25 wearing is hindering their ability to grow into balanced individuals who can handle the stressors of  
26 life.

1           12. I spend my days with our youth and they tell me how they feel. They have been  
2 taught that they are vectors of disease. They feel unseen, unheard, and they have carried the burden  
3 of the pandemic with them daily for the last two and a half years. They have been robbed of a voice.

4           13. A defining moment for me was when a 16 year old boy stood up in front of the class  
5 and announced that he could “no longer live like this anymore.” He explained that he could no  
6 longer come to school with a mask on for 6 hours a day while the rest of the world moved on. He  
7 believed that nobody cared about their well-being, and he questioned if it was because he is not a  
8 voting citizen. The class nodded in agreement.

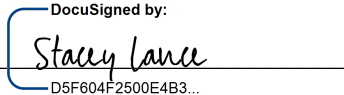
9           14. Another student stayed after class to tell me that she was terrified to take her mask  
10 off because if she did, she would be responsible for the death of the people she loves. She, like  
11 many students her age, have internalized a deep sense of social responsibility that is inhibiting their  
12 ability to live as healthy individuals.

13           15. I believe that without irrefutable evidence that the benefit of masking outweighs the  
14 risk, we must proceed with caution when implementing long-term mask mandates. We must  
15 consider the damaging burden of responsibility that is being placed upon our children and youth.  
16 The risks of this pandemic were never to them, but they were forced to carry the burden.

17  
18 I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of California that the foregoing is true and  
19 correct.

20 Dated: July 25, 2022

Stacey Lance

21  
22 By:    
D5F604F2500E4B3...

23 Stacey Lance

Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

**SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
PARENTS, an unincorporated association

Petitioner and Plaintiff,

vs.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
Director of the County of Los Angeles  
Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF G.K.**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set



**DECLARATION OF G.K.**

I, G.K. declare:

1. I am of legal age and am competent to make this declaration.

2. I have personal knowledge of the facts stated herein.

3. I submit this declaration in support of Petitioner's *Ex Parte* Application for Temporary Restraining Order.

4. I am a member of Petitioner organization, Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents.

5. I am withholding my full name from this declaration because of the sensitive nature of the present matter and to protect the identity of my children.

6. I have two children enrolled in school in Los Angeles County.

7. Both of my children, S.K. and M.K., suffered from severe migraines and headaches when masks were required to be worn in school.

8. S.K. and M.K. were treated by West Coast Neurology, Inc. for mask-induced headaches and migraines. A true and correct copy of redacted letters from West Coast Neurology regarding their treatment of my children is attached here as Exhibit \_\_.

9. S.K. and M.K.'s schools refused to accommodate mask exemptions despite the physical pain experienced by S.K. and M.K. Accordingly, we had to pull both of our children out of school and place them into the online program offered by the district.

10. It was emotionally devastating for S.K. and M.K. to go back to online learning and leave their friends and schoolmates.

11. If the mask mandate is reinstated, S.K. and M.K. will again suffer migraines and headaches, and will have to return to online learning to avoid daily physical pain. With online learning comes isolation, depression, anxiety and withdrawal from social connections.

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of California that the foregoing is true and correct.

1 Dated: July 25, 2022

G.K.

2  
3 By: \_\_\_/S/\_\_\_\_\_

4 G.K.

Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

**SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
PARENTS, an unincorporated association

Petitioner and Plaintiff,

vs.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
Director of the County of Los Angeles  
Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
through 25, inclusive,

Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF E.S.**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set

DECLARATION OF E.S.

I, E.S., declare:

1. I am of legal age and am competent to make this declaration.

2. I have personal knowledge of the facts stated herein.

3. I submit this declaration in support of Petitioner's *Ex Parte* Application for Temporary Restraining Order.

4. I am a member of Petitioner organization, Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents.

5. I am withholding my full name from this declaration because of the sensitive nature of the present matter and to protect the identity of my children.

6. I have two children enrolled in school in Los Angeles County.

7. My oldest child, R.S., is seven years old. As a result of the previous mask mandates, R.S. suffers speech issues and complains that he cannot hear what his teacher says with a mask on.

8. R.S. is behind academically due to low engagement in distance learning and suffers social anxiety. R.S. does not want to go anywhere where he will be forced to mask. R.S. fears bullying from kids whose parents shame those who do not wear masks, and dreads going to school due to staff following him around and demanding that he pull his mask up over his nose.

9. Despite R.S. telling teachers and staff that he could not breathe in his mask, he was still forced to wear it at school when the mask mandate was in place. He feels he has to choose between struggling to breathe or getting in trouble with school administration.

10. My younger child, D.S., had to skip his first year of preschool due to the mask mandate, giving him a late start. He is now behind academically, and fearful of adults who have hounded him to mask for half his life. D.S. suffers social anxiety after having adults physically force masks on his face without parental consent.

11. If the mask mandate is reinstated, both D.S. and R.S. will again suffer severe social anxiety, fear, and difficulty breathing and learning.

Dated: July 24, 2022

E.S.

By: \_\_\_/s/\_\_\_\_\_

E.S.

1 Julie A. Hamill (272742)  
2 Hamill Law & Consulting  
3 904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
4 Rolling Hills Estates, California, 90274  
(424) 265-0529  
julie@juliehamill-law.com

5 Attorney for Petitioner and Plaintiff  
6 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS

7  
8 **SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA**  
9 **FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES**

10 ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
11 PARENTS, an unincorporated association

12  
13 Petitioner and Plaintiff,

14 vs.

15 COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
16 DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH;  
17 MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as  
18 Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles;  
19 BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
20 Director of the County of Los Angeles  
21 Department of Public Health; and DOES 1  
22 through 25, inclusive,

23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28 Respondents and Defendants.

Case No.:

**DECLARATION OF L. M.**

DEPT. NO.: Dept.  
HEARING JUDGE:  
HEARING DATE:  
HEARING TIME:.  
DATE ACTION FILED:  
TRIAL DATE: None Set

**DECLARATION OF L.M.**

I, L.M., declare:

1. I am of legal age and am competent to make this declaration.

2. I have personal knowledge of the facts stated herein.

3. I submit this declaration in support of Petitioner's *Ex Parte* Application for Temporary Restraining Order.

4. I am a member of Petitioner organization, Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents.

5. I am withholding my full name from this declaration because of the sensitive nature of the present matter and to protect the identity of my children.

6. I have three children enrolled in the Palos Verdes Peninsula Unified School District.

7. In the fall of 2021, my six-year-old child, J.Y., was forced to wear a mask all day at school, five days per week.

8. Within one month of school starting, J.Y. developed a severe rash on the lower section of his face. A true and correct copy of a photograph of J.Y. taken in September 2021 is attached here as Exhibit L.

9. I am also attaching a side by side exhibit showing what J.Y.'s face looked like on the first day of school, versus one month into school and full time mask-wearing, marked as Exhibit M.

10. The rash on J.Y.'s face necessitated daily administration of both oral and topical medications.

11. Every day, I applied medicine to J.Y.'s face, and applied diaper cream on top to minimize friction between his skin and the mask. The rash persisted until the mask mandate was dropped.


12. J.Y., who used to be outgoing, now suffers from an incredible amount of social anxiety. He is now only comfortable playing in very small groups of children, but mostly just one on one. This is breaking my heart. J.Y. now sees a therapist to help him cope with his anxiety.

13. If the mask mandate is reinstated, J.Y. will again suffer a painful and embarrassing facial rash and severe social anxiety.

1  
2 I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of California that the foregoing is true and  
3 correct.

4 Dated: July 24, 2022

L.M.

5  
6 By:  \_\_\_\_\_

7 L.M.



## Exhibit A, Page 71

July 13, 2022 Los Angeles County + University of Southern California (LAC+USC) Medical Center Town Hall Video

Available at: [https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=\\_fGuA-nU7EI&t=469s](https://www.youtube.com/watch?app=desktop&v=_fGuA-nU7EI&t=469s).

# EXHIBIT B

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# NEWS RELEASE

313 N. Figueroa Street, Room 806 | Los Angeles, CA 90012 | (213) 240-8144 | media@ph.lacounty.gov



For Immediate Release:  
July 15, 2022

## LA County Enters High COVID-19 Community Level and Urges Residents to Take Precautions to Limit Spread of the Highly Transmissible BA.5 Variant - 8,954 New Positive Cases and 16 New Deaths Due to COVID-19 in Los Angeles County

Yesterday, Los Angeles County entered the [High Covid Community Level](#) on the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) COVID-19 Community Levels framework after hospital admissions exceeded 10 new hospital admissions per 100,000 people. The county’s admission rate, at 10.5 hospital admissions per 100,000 people, is an 88% increase when compared to one month ago.

If LA County remains in the High COVID-19 Community Level for two consecutive weeks, universal indoor masking will be implemented on July 29 to help slow the rate of transmission and protect those most vulnerable.

It is important to note that indoor masking is already a required safety measure in many places, including at all healthcare settings, public transit and transit hubs, long-term care settings, shelters and cooling centers, and correctional facilities. Indoor masking also continues to be required at worksites with outbreaks, and is required for all individuals during the 10 days after a COVID diagnosis or exposure when they are around others.

Businesses and employers are allowed to require masks at work, and many have done just that, either by maintaining an indoor masking requirement throughout the pandemic or reinstating one as cases began increasing.

If the county implements universal indoor masking, residents and workers need to wear masks in all indoor public spaces, including shared office spaces, manufacturing facilities, retail stores, and at indoor events. Indoor areas of restaurants and bars, children’s programs, and educational settings, would need to institute universal masking as well.

Masking and testing are both powerful tools that can interrupt transmission thereby reducing risk. Masking lowers risk in two ways: It provides what some call “source control” meaning controlling the amount of virus entering the environment right at the source. When people who are infected wear a mask, they exhale far less virus into the air than infected people who do not mask. Masks also provide protection to the individual wearing a mask, by filtering virus from the air they are breathing. When everyone in a room is masked, safety is enhanced, as there is less virus circulating, and less likelihood that any virus circulating will penetrate the physical barrier of a well-fitting, high filtration mask.

Masks that offer beneficial protection provide both good filtration *AND* a good fit or seal around the edges. Well-fitting respirator-type masks such as N95s, KN95s, and KN94s offer the most protection because they are made with thicker materials that do the best job filtering out the virus. Note that individuals should not double mask with a respirator.

Testing to know your status is strongly recommended if exposed, if symptomatic, and right before gathering with others, especially if indoors and when gathering with anyone at higher risk of severe illness should they get infected. If attendees at a gathering have all tested negative prior to getting together, it is much less likely that anyone will be exhaling virus particles into the air. As a reminder, individuals can be contagious for COVID and not have symptoms – that can happen very early in their infection, before symptoms start, or it can happen if an individual has an asymptomatic case of COVID.

“I send my deepest sympathies and wishes of peace and comfort to the many families who have lost a loved one from COVID-19,” said Barbara Ferrer, PhD, MPH, MEd, Director of Public Health. “I recognize that when we return to universal indoor masking to help reduce high spread, for many this will feel like a step backwards. For others, indoor masking will feel unnecessary because of the availability of powerful vaccines and therapeutics. The reality is that because we are living with a mutating SARS-CoV-2 virus, there remains uncertainty around the trajectory of the pandemic. The best way to manage the uncertainty and to reduce morbidity and mortality is to remain open to using both the sophisticated tools we now have, such as tests, vaccines, and therapeutics, and the non-pharmaceutical strategies, such as masking, ventilation, and distancing to layer on protections to respond to the conditions at hand. One thing I feel certain about is that,

given the rich toolkit at hand, we should not settle for the existing high rates of morbidity and mortality that disproportionately affect those most vulnerable; we do need to continue to take care of each other. With the high rates of transmission fueling the increased risks, sensible safety precautions that can slow down the spread of the virus are warranted and that includes universal indoor masking.”

Today, Public Health reported 16 additional deaths and 8,954 new positive cases. Of the 16 new deaths reported today, one person was between the ages of 50-64, four people were between the ages of 65-79, and 11 people were aged 80 years or older. Of the 16 newly reported deaths, all had underlying health conditions. To date, the total number of deaths in L.A. County is 32,508.

Public Health has reported a total of 3,207,071 positive cases of COVID-19 across all areas of L.A. County. Today’s positivity rate is 17.0%.

There are 1,223 people with COVID-19 currently hospitalized. Testing results are available for more than 12,255,903 individuals, with 23% of people testing positive.

A wide range of data and dashboards on COVID-19 from the Los Angeles County Department of Public Health are available on the Public Health website at <http://www.publichealth.lacounty.gov> including:

- [COVID-19 Daily Data \(cases, deaths, testing, testing positivity rate, mortality rate, and hospitalizations\)](#)
- [Gender, Age, Race/Ethnicity and City/Community Cases and Deaths](#)
- [Contact Tracing Metrics](#)
- [Skilled Nursing Facility Metrics](#)
- Citations due to Health Officer Order Noncompliance
- Outbreaks:
  - Residential Congregate Settings
  - Non-Residential Settings
  - Homeless Service Settings

Always check with trusted sources for the latest accurate information about novel coronavirus:

- Los Angeles County Department of Public Health:  
<http://publichealth.lacounty.gov/media/Coronavirus/>
- California Department of Public Health:  
<https://www.cdph.ca.gov/Programs/CID/DCDC/Pages/Immunization/nCOV2019.aspx>
- Centers for Disease Control and Prevention:  
<https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/index.html>
- Spanish <https://espanol.cdc.gov/enes/coronavirus/2019-ncov/index.html>
- World Health Organization <https://www.who.int/health-topics/coronavirus>
- LA County residents can also call 2-1-1

For more information:

	Total Cases	
Laboratory Confirmed Cases	3,207,071	
-- Los Angeles County (excl. LB and Pas)	3,034,156	
-- Long Beach	139,720	
-- Pasadena	33,195	
Deaths	32,508	
-- Los Angeles County (excl. LB and Pas)	30,799	
-- Long Beach	1,290	

-- Pasadena	419	
Age Group (Los Angeles County Cases Only-excl LB and Pas)		
- 0 to 4	94190	
- 5 to 11	263013	
- 12 to 17	257676	
- 18 to 29	670625	
- 30 to 49	974288	
- 50 to 64	506615	
- 65 to 79	200892	
- over 80	64670	
- Under Investigation	2187	
Gender (Los Angeles County Cases Only-excl LB and Pas)		
- Female	1551910	
- Male	1399153	
- Other	1388	
- Under Investigation	81705	
Race/Ethnicity (Los Angeles County Cases Only-excl LB and Pas)		
- American Indian/Alaska Native	5646	
- Asian	208512	
- Black	153606	
- Hispanic/Latino	1332277	
- Native Hawaiian/Pacific Islander	15490	
- White	409629	
- Other	341278	
- Under Investigation	567718	
Hospitalization (Los Angeles County Cases Only-excl LB and Pas)		
- Hospitalized (Ever)***	143,633	
Deaths Race/Ethnicity (Los Angeles County Cases Only-excl LB and Pas)		
- American Indian/Alaska Native	72	
- Asian	3861	
- Black	2868	
- Hispanic/Latino	15730	
- Native Hawaiian/Pacific Islander	111	
- White	7761	
- Other	310	
- Under Investigation	86	

CITY / COMMUNITY**	Cases	Case Rate
City of Agoura Hills	5596	26797
City of Alhambra	20337	23450
City of Arcadia	10273	17788
City of Artesia	4809	28634
City of Avalon	65	1680
City of Azusa	15143	30262
City of Baldwin Park	25325	32989
City of Bell	15001	41289
City of Bell Gardens	15098	35054
City of Bellflower	25970	33408
City of Beverly Hills	9941	28798
City of Bradbury	67	6268
City of Burbank	26944	25139
City of Calabasas	4861	19985
City of Carson	29390	31317
City of Cerritos	10489	20950
City of Claremont	8123	22265
City of Commerce*	4937	37776
City of Compton	35507	35541
City of Covina	16328	33301
City of Cudahy	10788	44309
City of Culver City	9371	23507
City of Diamond Bar	10931	19005
City of Downey	39830	34858
City of Duarte	5970	27117
City of El Monte	36234	30898
City of El Segundo	3486	20767
City of Gardena	18507	30186
City of Glendale	50587	24498
City of Glendora	13339	25280
City of Hawaiian Gardens	4507	30710
City of Hawthorne	25202	28385
City of Hermosa Beach	4005	20361
City of Hidden Hills	337	17831
City of Huntington Park	23623	39713

City of Industry	452	103432
City of Inglewood	32498	28612
City of Irwindale	591	40507
City of La Canada Flintridge	3732	18035
City of La Habra Heights	170	3116
City of La Mirada	11875	23942
City of La Puente	13944	34263
City of La Verne	7971	23950
City of Lakewood	22147	27559
City of Lancaster*	55192	34160
City of Lawndale	9104	27084
City of Lomita	5034	24285
City of Lynwood*	26778	37167
City of Malibu	2525	19482
City of Manhattan Beach	6239	17331
City of Maywood	11287	40240
City of Monrovia	9623	24802
City of Montebello	21359	33179
City of Monterey Park	13941	22391
City of Norwalk	36364	33789
City of Palmdale	57591	36228
City of Palos Verdes Estates	1835	13570
City of Paramount	20332	36292
City of Pico Rivera	23301	36247
City of Pomona	56276	36090
City of Rancho Palos Verdes	6114	14303
City of Redondo Beach	12728	18528
City of Rolling Hills	234	12062
City of Rolling Hills Estates	1208	14890
City of Rosemead	12709	22961
City of San Dimas*	9273	26866
City of San Fernando	11305	45933
City of San Gabriel	9041	22076
City of San Marino	1914	14416
City of Santa Clarita	62072	28160
City of Santa Fe Springs	6977	37993



City of Santa Monica	21909	23699
City of Sierra Madre	1879	17099
City of Signal Hill	3335	28270
City of South El Monte	7148	34226
City of South Gate	41599	42381
City of South Pasadena	5166	19829
City of Temple City	7869	21586
City of Torrance	27782	18612
City of Vernon	328	156938
City of Walnut	5957	19511
City of West Covina	33381	30841
City of West Hollywood	9653	26124
City of Westlake Village	337	4031
City of Whittier	26602	30426
Los Angeles	1321698	32678
Los Angeles - Adams-Normandie	2839	34614
Los Angeles - Alsace	3968	31884
Los Angeles - Angeles National Forest	6	15000
Los Angeles - Angelino Heights	716	28617
Los Angeles - Arleta	14859	43232
Los Angeles - Atwater Village	4150	28297
Los Angeles - Baldwin Hills	8623	27704
Los Angeles - Bel Air	1959	23241
Los Angeles - Beverly Crest	2912	23250
Los Angeles - Beverlywood	3605	27367
Los Angeles - Boyle Heights*	35778	41179
Los Angeles - Brentwood	7215	23308
Los Angeles - Brookside	124	21343
Los Angeles - Cadillac-Corning	2076	29153
Los Angeles - Canoga Park	22183	33977
Los Angeles - Carthay	3603	25085
Los Angeles - Central	15625	40072
Los Angeles - Century City	3064	23952
Los Angeles - Century Palms/Cove	14335	42454
Los Angeles - Chatsworth	10776	29076
Los Angeles - Cheviot Hills	2108	22985

Los Angeles - Chinatown	2326	28999
Los Angeles - Cloverdale/Cochran	4540	31196
Los Angeles - Country Club Park	4146	27361
Los Angeles - Crenshaw District	4535	32793
Los Angeles - Crestview	3292	28958
Los Angeles - Del Rey	7181	23988
Los Angeles - Downtown*	13683	49744
Los Angeles - Eagle Rock	11360	28695
Los Angeles - East Hollywood	8221	28070
Los Angeles - Echo Park	3943	27659
Los Angeles - El Sereno	14805	35412
Los Angeles - Elysian Park	1569	27468
Los Angeles - Elysian Valley	3126	30734
Los Angeles - Encino	12706	28128
Los Angeles - Exposition	1105	33223
Los Angeles - Exposition Park	15794	35163
Los Angeles - Faircrest Heights	1051	29194
Los Angeles - Figueroa Park Square	3283	37645
Los Angeles - Florence-Firestone	20632	43486
Los Angeles - Glassell Park	9322	29496
Los Angeles - Gramercy Place	3535	32841
Los Angeles - Granada Hills	18391	31605
Los Angeles - Green Meadows	9098	42306
Los Angeles - Hancock Park	4033	23669
Los Angeles - Harbor City	7975	27434
Los Angeles - Harbor Gateway	13546	31069
Los Angeles - Harbor Pines	524	21752
Los Angeles - Harvard Heights	5549	30768
Los Angeles - Harvard Park	16061	42338
Los Angeles - Highland Park	14830	30646
Los Angeles - Historic Filipinotown	4744	34203
Los Angeles - Hollywood	18603	27256
Los Angeles - Hollywood Hills	6482	22022
Los Angeles - Hyde Park	10175	35650
Los Angeles - Jefferson Park	2784	34485
Los Angeles - Koreatown	14366	27791

Los Angeles - Lafayette Square	1422	31191
Los Angeles - Lake Balboa	13853	32822
Los Angeles - Lakeview Terrace	5081	38689
Los Angeles - Leimert Park	4880	32032
Los Angeles - Lincoln Heights	11208	34384
Los Angeles - Little Armenia	2661	33159
Los Angeles - Little Bangladesh	7659	27023
Los Angeles - Little Tokyo	1232	39323
Los Angeles - Longwood	1491	34642
Los Angeles - Los Feliz	4856	22473
Los Angeles - Manchester Square	2697	31596
Los Angeles - Mandeville Canyon	675	21607
Los Angeles - Mar Vista	9089	21400
Los Angeles - Marina Peninsula	818	18761
Los Angeles - Melrose	22842	29399
Los Angeles - Mid-city	4003	26633
Los Angeles - Miracle Mile	4194	23319
Los Angeles - Mission Hills	10372	42995
Los Angeles - Mt. Washington	7211	29865
Los Angeles - North Hills	22038	35790
Los Angeles - North Hollywood	51746	34174
Los Angeles - Northridge	21827	31272
Los Angeles - Pacific Palisades	4316	20271
Los Angeles - Pacoima	34476	44786
Los Angeles - Palisades Highlands	804	20905
Los Angeles - Palms	9951	22679
Los Angeles - Panorama City	29455	39143
Los Angeles - Park La Brea	2699	19875
Los Angeles - Pico-Union	14715	35168
Los Angeles - Playa Del Rey	500	15645
Los Angeles - Playa Vista	2885	26354
Los Angeles - Porter Ranch	8839	24837
Los Angeles - Rancho Park	1869	28491
Los Angeles - Regent Square	751	27014
Los Angeles - Reseda	27517	35915
Los Angeles - Reseda Ranch	1573	33930

Los Angeles - Reynier Village	1042	24645
Los Angeles - San Pedro*	22414	28722
Los Angeles - Shadow Hills	1100	24764
Los Angeles - Sherman Oaks	23098	26472
Los Angeles - Silverlake	11527	26148
Los Angeles - South Carthay	2694	25427
Los Angeles - South Park	15607	41113
Los Angeles - St Elmo Village	1674	36518
Los Angeles - Studio City	5826	25963
Los Angeles - Sun Valley	20420	38908
Los Angeles - Sunland	5808	28459
Los Angeles - Sycamore Square	154	23802
Los Angeles - Sylmar*	36957	44852
Los Angeles - Tarzana	8883	28770
Los Angeles - Temple-Beaudry	12158	30794
Los Angeles - Thai Town	2494	25426
Los Angeles - Toluca Lake	2136	24540
Los Angeles - Toluca Terrace	402	30781
Los Angeles - Toluca Woods	434	23358
Los Angeles - Tujunga	7627	27425
Los Angeles - University Hills	789	23010
Los Angeles - University Park	10223	37234
Los Angeles - Valley Glen	9759	32513
Los Angeles - Valley Village	7098	28714
Los Angeles - Van Nuys*	33125	35544
Los Angeles - Venice	7888	23279
Los Angeles - Vermont Knolls	6642	38616
Los Angeles - Vermont Square	3349	43738
Los Angeles - Vermont Vista	16551	40186
Los Angeles - Vernon Central	22790	43829
Los Angeles - Victoria Park	2496	29718
Los Angeles - View Heights	874	23660
Los Angeles - Watts	17205	40317
Los Angeles - Wellington Square	1588	32309
Los Angeles - West Adams	9552	34571
Los Angeles - West Hills	10418	25695

Los Angeles - West Los Angeles	9550	25375
Los Angeles - West Vernon	21923	40868
Los Angeles - Westchester	11088	21487
Los Angeles - Westlake	18381	30968
Los Angeles - Westwood	13831	25561
Los Angeles - Wholesale District*	17843	49387
Los Angeles - Wilmington	20938	37067
Los Angeles - Wilshire Center	14421	28744
Los Angeles - Winnetka	17190	33194
Los Angeles - Woodland Hills	17401	25569
Unincorporated - Acton	1673	20989
Unincorporated - Agua Dulce	866	20827
Unincorporated - Altadena	9660	22146
Unincorporated - Anaverde	355	23541
Unincorporated - Angeles National Forest	86	6908
Unincorporated - Arcadia	1774	22228
Unincorporated - Athens-Westmont	15424	36341
Unincorporated - Athens Village	2478	50602
Unincorporated - Avocado Heights	2414	35631
Unincorporated - Azusa	5375	33756
Unincorporated - Bassett	5195	35061
Unincorporated - Bouquet Canyon	170	15843
Unincorporated - Bradbury	83	76852
Unincorporated - Canyon Country	3050	39467
Unincorporated - Castaic*	8545	31426
Unincorporated - Cerritos	162	27598
Unincorporated - Charter Oak	2	10000
Unincorporated - Claremont	114	16239
Unincorporated - Covina	5370	31928
Unincorporated - Covina (Charter Oak)	4105	31231
Unincorporated - Del Aire	1054	23993
Unincorporated - Del Rey	115	36164
Unincorporated - Del Sur	609	25217
Unincorporated - Desert View Highlands	818	32812
Unincorporated - Duarte	1671	37737
Unincorporated - East Covina	82	24924

Unincorporated - East La Mirada	1381	26096
Unincorporated - East Lancaster	43	37719
Unincorporated - East Los Angeles	51884	41418
Unincorporated - East Pasadena	349	5451
Unincorporated - East Rancho Dominguez	5383	35165
Unincorporated - East Whittier	1213	22861
Unincorporated - El Camino Village	2092	23797
Unincorporated - El Monte	53	36552
Unincorporated - Elizabeth Lake	235	14148
Unincorporated - Florence-Firestone	27817	42990
Unincorporated - Franklin Canyon	1	8333
Unincorporated - Glendora	180	27273
Unincorporated - Hacienda Heights	13660	24425
Unincorporated - Harbor Gateway	5	500000
Unincorporated - Hawthorne	661	26293
Unincorporated - Hi Vista	145	13206
Unincorporated - Kagel/Lopez Canyons	561	39731
Unincorporated - La Crescenta-Montrose	3551	17933
Unincorporated - La Habra Heights	17	2515
Unincorporated - La Rambla	658	31711
Unincorporated - La Verne*	562	27549
Unincorporated - Ladera Heights	1575	22274
Unincorporated - Lake Hughes	173	25898
Unincorporated - Lake Los Angeles	3658	28151
Unincorporated - Lake Manor	394	23981
Unincorporated - Lakewood	1	877
Unincorporated - Lennox	6883	30534
Unincorporated - Leona Valley	286	16334
Unincorporated - Littlerock	1273	31659
Unincorporated - Littlerock/Juniper Hills	292	22513
Unincorporated - Littlerock/Pearblossom	1134	31774
Unincorporated - Llano	106	12087
Unincorporated - Marina del Rey	2036	21634
Unincorporated - Miracle Mile	0	0
Unincorporated - Monrovia	1010	26024
Unincorporated - Newhall	92	41818



Unincorporated - North Lancaster	358	29883
Unincorporated - North Whittier	2647	31663
Unincorporated - Northeast San Gabriel	4992	20769
Unincorporated - Padua Hills	32	14884
Unincorporated - Palmdale	222	26366
Unincorporated - Palos Verdes Peninsula	85	13688
Unincorporated - Pearblossom/Llano	345	17638
Unincorporated - Pellissier Village	334	53958
Unincorporated - Placerita Canyon	17	3696
Unincorporated - Pomona	152	7843
Unincorporated - Quartz Hill	3429	26569
Unincorporated - Rancho Dominguez	1031	38745
Unincorporated - Roosevelt	236	25349
Unincorporated - Rosewood	433	33670
Unincorporated - Rosewood/East Gardena	458	38391
Unincorporated - Rosewood/West Rancho Dominguez	1181	35138
Unincorporated - Rowland Heights	10451	20483
Unincorporated - San Clemente Island	0	0
Unincorporated - San Francisquito Canyon/Bouquet Canyon	38	4429
Unincorporated - San Jose Hills	6895	34098
Unincorporated - San Pasqual	79	3882
Unincorporated - Sand Canyon	53	17208
Unincorporated - Santa Catalina Island	700	262172
Unincorporated - Santa Monica Mountains*	3328	17872
Unincorporated - Saugus	371	239355
Unincorporated - Saugus/Canyon Country	103	28933
Unincorporated - South Antelope Valley	101	22198
Unincorporated - South El Monte	672	37437
Unincorporated - South San Gabriel	2409	27226
Unincorporated - South Whittier	18749	31659
Unincorporated - Southeast Antelope Valley	208	26633
Unincorporated - Stevenson Ranch	4951	23614
Unincorporated - Sun Village	1941	32157
Unincorporated - Sunrise Village	456	35185
Unincorporated - Twin Lakes/Oat Mountain	366	22075
Unincorporated - Val Verde	925	27954

Unincorporated - Valencia	803	26139
Unincorporated - Valinda	8197	35073
Unincorporated - View Park/Windsor Hills	3026	26008
Unincorporated - Walnut Park	6593	40841
Unincorporated - West Antelope Valley	153	10126
Unincorporated - West Carson	6483	29353
Unincorporated - West Chatsworth	4	33333
Unincorporated - West LA	656	68908
Unincorporated - West Puente Valley	3537	35963
Unincorporated - West Rancho Dominguez	425	31273
Unincorporated - West Whittier/Los Nietos	9101	33801
Unincorporated - Westfield/Academy Hills	208	16000
Unincorporated - Westhills	155	18474
Unincorporated - White Fence Farms	795	21586
Unincorporated - Whittier	832	21987
Unincorporated - Whittier Narrows	69	575000
Unincorporated - Willowbrook	14711	42136
Unincorporated - Wiseburn	1632	27078
- Under Investigation	74399	

For more information:

#####



# EXHIBIT C

## Hospitalizations

Hospitalization LAC cases only (excl Long Beach and Pasadena)

Hospitalized (Ever)

145,645

### Monthly estimates of the percent of confirmed hospitalized COVID-19 cases with COVID-associated illness and with incidentally detected COVID, Los Angeles County<sup>1</sup>

Month of hospital admission	Percent of hospitalized cases with COVID-associated illness <sup>1</sup>	Percent of hospitalized cases with incidental COVID detection
Aug-21	81%	19%
Sep-21	71%	29%
Oct-21	71%	29%
Nov-21	74%	26%
Dec-21	62%	38%
Jan-22	58%	42%
Feb-22	49%	51%
Mar-22	40%	60%
Apr-22	39%	61%
May-22	42%	58%

Table updated monthly. Updated June 30, 2022

(1) COVID-associated illness is determined by ICD-10 diagnosis codes assigned to a patient upon discharge. The COVID-associated illness definition includes patients positive for COVID-19 with a pneumonia, acute respiratory distress syndrome, or acute cardiopulmonary diagnosis. A national standard definition for COVID-associated illness has not been developed; caution should be applied when comparing these estimates to estimates from other jurisdictions which may use different methods.

# EXHIBIT D

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

PATTY MURRAY, WASHINGTON, CHAIR

BERNARD SANDERS (I), VERMONT  
ROBERT P. CASEY, JR., PENNSYLVANIA  
TAMMY BALDWIN, WISCONSIN  
CHRISTOPHER S. MURPHY, CONNECTICUT  
TIM Kaine, VIRGINIA  
MARGARET WOOD HASSAN, NEW HAMPSHIRE  
TINA SMITH, MINNESOTA  
JACKY ROSEN, NEVADA  
BEN RAY LUJÁN, NEW MEXICO  
JOHN HICKENLOOPER, COLORADO

RICHARD BURR, NORTH CAROLINA  
RAND PAUL, KENTUCKY  
SUSAN M. COLLINS, MAINE  
BILL CASSIDY, LOUISIANA  
LISA MURKOWSKI, ALASKA  
MIKE BRAUN, INDIANA  
ROGER MARSHALL, KANSAS  
TIM SCOTT, SOUTH CAROLINA  
MITT ROMNEY, UTAH  
TOMMY TUBERVILLE, ALABAMA  
JERRY MORAN, KANSAS

## United States Senate

COMMITTEE ON HEALTH, EDUCATION,  
LABOR, AND PENSIONS

WASHINGTON, DC 20510-6300

EVAN T. SCHATZ, STAFF DIRECTOR  
DAVID P. CLEARY, REPUBLICAN STAFF DIRECTOR

<http://help.senate.gov>

June 10, 2021

Delivered via E-Mail

Dr. Rochelle Walensky  
Director  
Centers for Disease Control and Prevention  
1600 Clifton Road  
Atlanta, GA 30329

Dear Dr. Walensky:

We write today out of concern that you may have given incomplete or inaccurate testimony during the May 11, 2021, U.S. Senate Committee on Health, Education, Labor, and Pensions (Committee) hearing regarding the clearance process for the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention's (CDC) *Operational Strategy for K-12 Schools* ("School Re-Opening Guidance" or "Guidance").<sup>1</sup> Specifically, your testimony appears to be inconsistent with representations in your April 22, 2021, letter to Ranking Member Burr and with email correspondence between the CDC, Biden Administration political appointees, and teachers' unions that was recently made public.

The Committee's May 11<sup>th</sup> hearing was the first opportunity for Senators to question you about the school re-opening guidance since the extent of the CDC's cooperation with the teachers' unions was made public. You testified that edits from the teachers' unions were limited to addressing "what happens if you have immunocompromised teachers." You further testified that the level of collaboration between the teachers' unions and the CDC was routine, "[a]s a matter of practice, the CDC engages with stakeholders, with consumers who take our guidance, who use our guidance before it is finalized so we can understand whether it addresses their needs. For our school guidance, we did that with 50 different stakeholders, over 50, actually."

Compared to the emails between the CDC and the teachers' unions, your testimony seems – at a minimum incomplete – if not inaccurate. The email correspondence makes clear that the involvement of the teachers' unions went well beyond accommodations for high-risk teachers. Equally troubling, your testimony was also inconsistent with the representations in your April 22, 2021, letter responding to questions Ranking Member Burr had concerning the CDC's

<sup>1</sup> [Operational Strategy for K-12 Schools through Phased Mitigation | CDC](#); [Science Brief: Transmission of SARS-CoV-2 in K-12 schools | CDC](#); [COVID-19 - School Reopening: Indicators to Inform Decision Making | CDC](#)

Dr. Rochelle Walensky

June 10, 2021

Page 2

guidance for vaccinated people. In the letter you outlined CDC's "Emergency Response Clearance Protocol" which was "applicable to all CDC-authored or CDC-branded information products related to an active or ongoing response, such as the COVID-19 response." At no point in the clearance process described in your letter do groups outside of the federal government, such as teachers' unions, edit CDC's pre-decisional, deliberative draft guidance.

Americans need to be able to trust the CDC to give them accurate, unbiased health information, especially during the COVID-19 pandemic. That your agency would give teachers' unions privileged access to the agency's internal decision-making process on an issue as critical as school re-openings is a betrayal of that trust. That you then would appear to try to avoid Congressional scrutiny by providing incomplete testimony is deeply troubling. As a first step to rebuilding public confidence, the CDC needs be transparent about how the teachers' unions came to have such extraordinary input in school re-opening guidance. As CDC Director, you need explain and, if necessary, correct the inconsistencies between your testimony, your letter, and the CDC emails. For these reasons, please provide the following information and documents by June 23, 2021:

*Questions Regarding CDC's Collaboration with Teachers' Unions*

1. On what date did the CDC first share its draft guidance school re-opening guidance with the American Federation of Teachers (AFT) and the National Education Association (NEA)?
2. Please identify the CDC personnel who shared the draft guidance with the AFT and the NEA?
3. Did the Office of Management and Budget review the CDC's draft re-opening guidance before the AFT and the NEA?
4. Please identify all non-governmental stakeholders that received the draft school re-opening guidance either on the same day or before the AFT and NEA received the draft guidance.
5. According to a January 22, 2021, email, CDC's Principal Deputy Incident Manager Dr. Michael Beach expected the school re-opening guidance to be publicly released during the week of January 25. Please answer the following:
  - a. Why did CDC delay posting the guidance until February 12, 2021?
  - b. Who at the CDC ordered the release of the guidance be delayed?
  - c. Please identify any individuals outside of the CDC who requested or ordered the CDC to delay posting the guidance.
  - d. Please provide a copy of the version of the school re-opening guidance that Dr. Beach refers to in his January 22 email.

Dr. Rochelle Walensky

June 10, 2021

Page 3

6. Please identify all meetings or phone calls between the CDC and the AFT or the NEA. For each meeting and phone call, please provide the following:
  - a. CDC personnel who attended;
  - b. Other federal government personnel who attended;
  - c. White House personnel who attended;
  - d. AFT and NEA representatives, personnel, and members who attended; and
  - e. Any written materials shared by the AFT or NEA related to the meetings or phone calls.
  
7. Please identify “the parents” that you testified CDC engaged with prior to finalizing its school reopening guidance. For each individual please provide the following information:
  - a. The phone number and email address used to communicate with the parent;
  - b. The date the CDC first contacted the parent;
  - c. Whether the CDC shared its draft school re-opening guidance with the parent, if so include the date the parent received the draft guidance;
  - d. Whether the parent submitted edits to the draft re-opening guidance, if so include the date the parent submitted edits;
  - e. Whether the parent’s edits or feedback were accepted, in whole or in part, by CDC;
  - f. How the parent was identified for CDC engagement, including whether anyone outside of the CDC instructed or requested CDC engage with the parent; and
  - g. Meetings between the parent and CDC personnel regarding the school re-opening guidance, include the date and a list of all meetings attendees.
  
8. Please identify the “over 50” different stakeholders that you testified CDC engaged with prior to finalizing its school re-opening guidance. For each stakeholder please provide the following information:
  - a. The date the CDC first contacted the stakeholder;
  - b. Whether the CDC shared its draft school re-opening guidance with the stakeholder, if so include the date the stakeholder received the draft guidance;
  - c. Whether the stakeholder submitted edits to the draft re-opening guidance, if so include the date the stakeholder submitted edits;
  - d. Whether the stakeholder’s edits or other feedback were accepted, in whole or in part, by CDC;
  - e. How the stakeholder was identified, including whether anyone outside of the CDC instructed or requested CDC engage with the stakeholder; and
  - f. Any meetings between the stakeholder and CDC personnel regarding the school re-opening guidance, include a list of all attendees to any meetings.
  
9. All documents and communications between or among the following CDC officials and any employees or members of the AFT and NEA:



Dr. Rochelle Walensky

June 10, 2021

Page 4

- a. CDC Director Dr. Rochelle Walensky;
- b. Principal Deputy Director Dr. Anne Schuchat;
- c. CDC Chief of Staff Sherri Berger;
- d. Deputy Director for Infectious Disease Dr. Jay Butler;
- e. Former NCIRD Director Dr. Nancy Messonnier;
- f. CDC Incident Manager Dr. Henry Walke; and
- g. CDC Principal Deputy Incident Manager Dr. Michael Beech.

*Questions Concerning the Accuracy of Your April 22<sup>nd</sup> Letter and May 11<sup>th</sup> Hearing Testimony*

1. Please either reaffirm that your May 11<sup>th</sup> hearing testimony was a complete and accurate account of the involvement of the teachers' unions in the development of CDC's school re-opening guidance, or submit a statement amending your testimony and explain why you provided incomplete information to the Committee.
2. You testified that the edits from the teacher's unions were limited to addressing "what happens if you have immunocompromised teachers." Is that a complete and accurate statement of the teachers' unions' involvement in drafting CDC's school reopening guidance?
3. Please either reaffirm that the representations in your April 22<sup>nd</sup> letter were a complete and accurate description of CDC's "Emergency Response Clearance Protocol" or submit a statement amending the letter and explain why you provided different information to the Committee. For example, please explain how it is appropriate for teachers' unions to receive a draft of the guidance and how this is consistent with your April 22<sup>nd</sup> letter.
4. Explain the clearance process for CDC's letters to Congress. Include in your answer how such documents are reviewed by the CDC, the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS), and the White House and by whom.
5. Please identify all CDC, HHS, and White House personnel, including political appointees, senior officials, employees, and contractors, who prepared, drafted, edited, or reviewed your April 22<sup>nd</sup> letter.

Thank you for your prompt attention to this matter.

Sincerely,



Richard Burr  
Ranking Member  
Committee on Health, Education,  
Labor and Pensions



Susan M. Collins  
Ranking Member  
Subcommittee on Primary Health and  
Retirement Security

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# EXHIBIT E



# **LAUSD/UTLA TENTATIVE AGREEMENT FOR 2021-2022 REOPENER SEPTEMBER 21, 2021**

This tentative Agreement is made and entered into this 21<sup>st</sup> day of September, 2021 by and between the Board of Education of the Los Angeles Unified School District ("District") and United Teachers Los Angeles ("UTLA"). The District and UTLA have met and negotiated in good faith and completed their negotiations for this 2021-2022 Reopener Agreement.

- I. The parties agree to the following with regards to wages and salary:
  - A. All UTLA bargaining unit members shall receive a 5% on-schedule salary increase applied to all pay scale groups and levels of the base salary tables, effective, July 1, 2021.
  - B. All UTLA bargaining unit members shall receive a \$2,000 one-time stipend in consideration for providing the additional services outlined in this agreement. Any bargaining unit members not working full-time will receive the stipend on a pro-rated basis. This provision is applicable to all bargaining unit members active as of the date of this agreement.
  - C. All UTLA members who worked at least ninety (90) days during the 2020-2021 school year shall receive a \$500 one-time technology stipend. This provision is applicable to all bargaining unit members active as of the date of this agreement.
  - D. Substitute unit members required to quarantine by the District during the 2021-2022 school year shall have the number of service days (100) required to qualify for District provided healthcare in 2022-2023 reduced by the number of required quarantine days upon request.
- II. The parties further agree to the following conditions to ensure a healthy and safe return to full time in person teaching and learning for LAUSD educators and students:
  - A. The District shall make every effort to conduct weekly COVID-19 testing of all students and staff through December 17, 2021. During this time, the District shall continue to make free COVID-19 testing available to students and staff during normal work hours, with every effort made to ensure a result turnaround time of no more than 48 hours. Thereafter, the District shall make every effort to conduct weekly COVID-19 testing of all unvaccinated individuals. The parties agree to meet and bargain over potential changes to this requirement at the request of either party after December 1, 2021.
  - B. The District shall ensure all students, staff, and visitors are screened for symptoms prior to entering a school, and shall continue utilizing the existing Daily Pass system or comparable successor system for employees, students, and visitors entering a school or worksite. The District shall notify and meet with UTLA at least two weeks in advance of implementing a comparable successor system.

- C. The District shall provide UTLA with a written checklist (Attachment B) of the required actions to be taken by both site-based administrators and the District community engagement teams when a student or employee at a school or worksite has tested positive for COVID-19, when a student or employee is quarantined, and when a student or employee is cleared for return. The parties recognize that circumstances related to COVID-19 continue to change and may require adjustments to the procedures in Attachment B. The District agrees to meet and consult with UTLA prior to changing the procedures in Attachment B.
- D. The District shall make every effort to notify bargaining unit members in writing within 24 hours when a student in their classroom or a student on their caseload has tested positive for COVID-19. The name of the student will be withheld.
- E. For purposes of providing Continuity of Learning, the District shall make every effort to notify all unit members in writing within 24 hours when a student(s) in their classroom or a student(s) on their caseload is required to quarantine.
- F. Subject to all applicable privacy and confidentiality laws, the District shall provide UTLA with a weekly list of each school where a student has tested positive for COVID-19, the number of students who tested positive for COVID-19 and the number of newly quarantined students at each school.
- G. The use of masks shall be enforced at all District facilities. The District will maintain an adequate supply of face masks to facilitate compliance. In accordance with LACDPH Guidelines, alternative protective strategies may be adopted to accommodate students who cannot use a mask for reasons related to their identified disability or accommodation. The parties agree to meet and bargain over potential changes to this requirement at the request of either party after December 1, 2021. Additional personal protective equipment (PPE) for employees may include:
  - 1. Medical grade masks
  - 2. Face shields
  - 3. Gloves
  - 4. Gowns
  - 5. Air purifiers
- H. The District shall maintain air filtration systems with a minimum efficiency reporting value (MERV) of 13 or better, or achieve the same minimum efficiency of filtration by using HVAC systems in conjunction with portable HEPA air purification devices that results in air quality equal to or better than what is provided by MERV-13 filtration systems. The LAUSD Air Quality Task Force shall meet at least once in October and at least once in November to review data and analyze the efficacy of a transition from MERV 13 filtration systems to the use of HVAC systems and air purification devices if and when such a transition happens. The parties agree to meet and bargain over potential changes to this provision at the request of either party after December 1, 2021.
- I. Back to School Night and parent-educator conferences shall be conducted virtually. IEP team meetings may be held virtually for parents who choose to use this alternative means of meeting participation. For parents who choose to have an IEP team meeting in person, the space requirements must be in alignment with current LACDPH

guidelines. The parties agree to meet and bargain over potential changes to this requirement at the request of either party after December 1, 2021.

- J. Local School Leadership Councils at each school shall make every effort to develop alternative student eating procedures for inclement weather days, with the goal of preventing any students from eating in classrooms.
  - K. Evaluations for permanent UTLA bargaining unit members who have not received a below standard evaluation in the last five years shall be suspended for the 2021-2022 school year.
  - L. Livestreaming for quarantined students shall not be considered as part of the evaluation for classroom teachers being evaluated. At the request of the classroom teacher, formal observations may be rescheduled if the observation was to occur on a day/class period when the teacher must provide livestream access.
  - M. The parties agree to resume meetings of the District Assessment Committee. The Committee shall meet no less than two (2) times during the 2021-2022 school year. The Committee shall be comprised of four (4) members from UTLA, four (4) parents (two (2) appointed by the District and two (2) appointed by UTLA), the LAUSD Chief Academic Officer or designee, and up to three (3) additional District appointees. The Committee shall be charged with the following:
    - 1. Compile a list of all District assessments including the purpose, efficacy, length of time to administer and review and cost.
    - 2. Make recommendations regarding the purpose, types and numbers of and time spent on District assessments.
- III. The parties further agree to the attached Continuity of Learning Plan (Attachment A), which reflects agreement on the following concepts:
- A. In cases where a student(s) is quarantined, the classroom teacher shall provide in-person instruction for students physically in attendance, while providing access to live virtual instruction for quarantined students in accordance with Attachment A. This live virtual access shall only be provided to students subject to COVID-19 quarantine protocols.
  - B. In cases where an entire class or school is quarantined or physically closed for COVID-19 related reasons, the classroom teacher, or a substitute if the classroom teacher is directly affected, shall provide live virtual instruction for all students in accordance with Attachment A.
  - C. The District and UTLA recognize that the classroom teacher will provide live access to their classrooms for quarantined students, but the degree of live interaction with quarantined students shall be determined by the teacher in order to ensure high-quality instruction for and the supervision of in-person students.
  - D. Classroom teachers providing livestream access for quarantined students or live virtual instruction if an entire class is quarantined shall not be held responsible for technology problems that hinder or prevent livestream access for quarantined students or live virtual instruction if an entire class is quarantined, including, but not limited to, students being unable to get access to the classroom. Classroom teachers

will notify the site administrator/designee as soon as practically possible when classroom technology issues prevent student access.

- E. The District shall not record classroom teachers providing instruction under any circumstances without prior approval of the classroom teacher, including, but not limited to, when they are providing access to live virtual instruction for quarantined students.
  - F. The District shall inform students, and the parents/guardians of students that they are not allowed to record classroom teachers providing instruction under any circumstances without prior approval of the classroom teacher. Students, and the parents/guardians of students, shall be required to honor all provisions of the LAUSD Responsible Use Policy for District Computer Systems.
  - G. The District shall provide online professional development to classroom teachers and substitute teachers on the utilization of technology required to provide quarantined students with livestream access or live virtual instruction if an entire class is quarantined. If provided for voluntary participation outside of the workday, participants will be paid at the training rate of \$50 per hour. Any recorded online professional development shall include embedded captioning and ASL interpretation.
- IV. The parties further agree to the following in support of students needing instruction through the City of Angels Online Independent Study program and in recognition of the shortage of available classroom teachers for the program:
- A. Eligible UTLA bargaining unit members seeking reasonable accommodations will be engaged in the interactive process to determine whether an accommodation is feasible and available, including remote work. Where the determined reasonable accommodation is in the form of remote work, the member shall be assigned to available positions within the online program. In the event the employee was required to utilize illness while engaging in the interactive process, the illness days will be reinstated if the accommodation is granted and if all appropriate medical documentation which substantiates the need for an accommodation and which specifies work restrictions and duration was submitted prior to August 23, 2021.
  - B. To the extent possible and in alignment with student and program needs, an option to volunteer for such a temporary assignment to the City of Angels Online Independent Study Program during the 2021-2022 school year shall be offered to all UTLA bargaining unit members. In the case of a voluntary assignment to City of Angels, a teacher previously exempted from displacement would fill any temporary vacancy created at the sending school.
  - C. If additional bargaining unit members are needed beyond those who volunteer in accordance with IV.B above, the District may temporarily assign teachers from over-staffed locations to the City of Angels Online Independent Study program in alignment with student and program needs during the 2021-2022 school year. No school shall have more than three (3) bargaining unit members temporarily assigned to City of Angels in accordance with this provision, and determination as to which bargaining unit member is temporarily assigned shall be based on seniority in elementary schools and seniority within over-taught departments at secondary schools.

- D. The parties agree to immediately commence a Student Enrollment Taskforce. The Taskforce shall be comprised of four (4) bargaining unit members from UTLA, the LAUSD Chief Human Resources Officer or designee, the LAUSD Chief of Special Education, Equity and Access or designee and up to two (2) additional District appointees. The Taskforce shall be charged with addressing staffing issues related to the return of students to their home school from the City of Angels Online Independent Study Program and/or enrollment increases at their home school.
- E. All bargaining unit members temporarily assigned to this program shall have the right to return to their previous school location at the beginning of the 2022-2023 school year, with displacement rights if necessary, not to supersede District seniority per Article XI, section 6.0.

#### V. Term of Agreement

- A. This non-precedent setting MOU shall be effective upon signing and ratification by UTLA membership and adoption by the LAUSD Board of Education and shall be implemented according to the terms above. The provisions of this Sideletter, with the exception of Sections I.A, I.D, & IV.E, shall expire on June 30, 2022.
- B. All components of the current LAUSD/UTLA Collective Bargaining Agreement and the Sideletter Between LAUSD & UTLA For The Return To Traditional Instruction For The 2021-2022 School Year (June 9, 2021) shall remain in full effect except for those provisions modified by the terms of this Agreement. The parties acknowledge that certain terms of the Agreement may need to be implemented using electronic or remote platforms for the duration of this agreement.
- C. This Agreement closes all reopeners from the parties 2019-2022 Successor Agreement.



UTLA

September 21, 2021

Date



LAUSD

September 21, 2021

Date

**ATTACHMENT A**

**COVID-19 CONTINUITY OF LEARNING PLAN FOR 2021-2022  
 SEPTEMBER 21, 2021**

United Teachers Los Angeles and Los Angeles Unified are committed to *every student continuing to receive high-quality instruction throughout the 2021-2022 school year.*

The following guidance is provided to ensure continuity of instruction and learning for all students in the event of COVID-19-related absences that may result in disruption of in-person instruction.

The plans that follow provide an outline of how instruction is to be delivered to students in Pre-K through Adult Education under 3 different circumstances:

1. Whole class, including teacher, is quarantined
2. Teacher is present but one or more students are quarantined
3. Teacher and possibly one or more students are quarantined, but other students are present in school with a substitute

<b>SELF-CONTAINED CLASSROOMS (EEC, EARLY EDUCATION, PRE-K, ELEMENTARY, &amp; SPECIAL EDUCATION)</b>	
<b>1. WHOLE CLASS, INCLUDING TEACHER, IS QUARANTINED</b>	<p>Classroom Teacher provides instruction through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Minimum of three hours synchronous daily instruction for all students via Zoom, inclusive of dELD/iELD instruction for English Learners, and MELD instruction for Standard English Learners</li> <li>• Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms</li> <li>• Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress</li> <li>• Asynchronous work</li> <li>• A minimum of 2 hours of office hours per week, to be scheduled at the discretion of the teacher</li> <li>• Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study</li> <li>• Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences</li> </ul>
<b>2. TEACHER IS PRESENT BUT ONE OR MORE STUDENTS ARE QUARANTINED</b>	<p>Classroom Teacher provides instruction through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• In-person instruction for in-person students</li> <li>• Access to live classroom through use of Zoom for no less than 50% of instructional minutes of each school day, to be scheduled at the teacher's discretion to maximize learning opportunities.</li> <li>• The determination of whether to utilize a polycam or laptop computer for Zoom livestreaming shall be</li> </ul>



	<p>determined by the classroom teacher. The District shall provide the teacher with additional technology as reasonably needed.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms</li> <li>• Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress</li> <li>• Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study</li> <li>• Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences</li> </ul>
<p><b>3. TEACHER AND POSSIBLY ONE OR MORE STUDENTS ARE QUARANTINED, BUT OTHER STUDENTS ARE PRESENT IN SCHOOL WITH A SUBSTITUTE</b></p>	<p>Classroom Teacher provides instruction through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Live classroom instruction through use of video and audio via Zoom for both in-person and quarantined students</li> <li>• Zoom breakout rooms can be used for synchronous small group instruction for quarantined students.</li> <li>• Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms</li> <li>• Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress</li> <li>• Availability on Zoom for students and substitute for entirety of regularly scheduled instructional time</li> <li>• Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study</li> <li>• Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences</li> </ul> <p>Substitute provides in-person support for in-person students.</p>

<b>SECONDARY CLASSROOMS (MIXED COHORTS)</b>	
<p><b>1. WHOLE CLASS, INCLUDING TEACHER, IS QUARANTINED</b></p>	<p>Classroom Teacher provides instruction through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Minimum of 30 minutes of synchronous daily instruction in each class period for all students via Zoom</li> <li>• Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms</li> <li>• Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress</li> <li>• Asynchronous work</li> <li>• A minimum of 2 hours of office hours per week, to be scheduled at the discretion of the teacher</li> <li>• Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study</li> <li>• Students to be given the opportunity to receive full</li> </ul>

	credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences
<b>2. TEACHER IS PRESENT BUT ONE OR MORE STUDENTS ARE QUARANTINED</b>	<p>Classroom Teacher provides instruction through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• In-person instruction for in-person students</li> <li>• Access to live classroom through use of Zoom for no less than 50% of instructional minutes of each class period, to be scheduled at the teacher's discretion to maximize learning opportunities.</li> <li>• The determination of whether to utilize a polycam or laptop computer for Zoom livestreaming shall be determined by the classroom teacher. The District shall provide the teacher with additional technology as reasonably needed.</li> <li>• Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms</li> <li>• Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress</li> <li>• Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study</li> <li>• Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences</li> </ul>
<b>3. TEACHER AND POSSIBLY ONE OR MORE STUDENTS ARE QUARANTINED, BUT OTHER STUDENTS ARE PRESENT IN SCHOOL WITH A SUBSTITUTE</b>	<p>Classroom Teacher provides instruction through:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Live classroom instruction through use of video and audio via Zoom for both in-person and quarantined students</li> <li>• Zoom breakout rooms can be used for synchronous small group instruction for quarantined students.</li> <li>• Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms</li> <li>• Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress</li> <li>• Availability on Zoom for students and substitute during entirety of each class period</li> <li>• Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study</li> <li>• Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences</li> </ul> <p>Substitute provides in-person support for in-person students.</p>

## EARLY EDUCATION

For Early Education programs with instructional days of less than six (6) hours, including Special Education and State Preschool, the minimum shall be no less than 50% of class length.



## ADULT EDUCATION

All Adult Education courses, which are conducted in-person and as hybrid classes, shall follow the protocols outlined above for Secondary Classrooms. With synchronous instructional time adjusted for class length. (No less than 50% of class length). Class sessions currently conducted online are not included as part of this provision.

**ATTACHMENT B**

**SITE PROCEDURES FOR CONFIRMED POSITIVE COVID-19 CASE\***

If the Administrator or designee becomes aware of a case who has been on campus during their infectious period, the Administrator or designee shall:

**If case is a student:**

- Escort the student to the dedicated isolation area immediately.
- Provide the student with a medical-grade mask
- Contact parent for pick-up
- Print and provide [LA County Department of Public Health isolation instructions](#) to the parent when a student is picked up.

**If the case is an employee:**

- Direct the employee to go home immediately
- Provide via print out or email, the [LA County Department of Public Health isolation](#) to the employee

**For all cases:**

- Identify and confirm close contacts and provide information to the CE Team. If the positive case is a student, this process shall include interviewing the classroom teacher(s) and/or designated service provider(s) of the student.
- Immediately identify areas on site that need to be closed off and disinfected and provide information to the Plant Manager and Complex Project Manager
- If the positive case rode a school bus during their infectious period, notify the Transportation Division
- If the positive case is a student, make every effort to notify the classroom teacher(s) and/or designated service provider(s) of the student in writing within 24 hours that a student in their class or caseload has tested positive.
- If the close contacts are students on campus, send students to the quarantine area and contact parents for pick-up. Provide [LA Unified Quarantine Instructions](#) to parents via print out or email.
- For the purposes of continuity of learning, make every effort to notify the classroom teacher(s) and/or designated service provider(s) in writing within 24 hours when a student(s) in their classroom or a student(s) on their caseload is required to quarantine.
- If the close contacts are staff members on campus, provide [LA Unified Quarantine Instructions](#) via print out or email, instruct the staff members to notify their supervisor(s), and send them home to quarantine immediately

*Administrators will be notified by the CE Team via email when the case is cleared to return*

**Quarantine:**

***Vaccinated students and employees*** who are close contacts do not need to quarantine as long as they remain asymptomatic. They must monitor for symptoms for 14 days. They will continue to be tested regularly for COVID-19.

***Unvaccinated students and employees*** who are close contacts will quarantine as follows:

- Unvaccinated students should test for COVID-19 after day 5 and if that is negative and they remain asymptomatic, they can return on day 8. They should continue to monitor for symptoms through day 14.
- Unvaccinated students who do not test for COVID-19 must complete a 10-day quarantine.

- Unvaccinated staff should test for COVID-19, but are required to complete a full 10-day quarantine. They should continue to monitor for symptoms through day 14.
- All quarantined or isolated individuals may return after 10 days (on day 11) if they are asymptomatic. They will receive an automated email from CE on day 10.
- Employees and students who quarantine or isolate must be cleared by CE before returning to school/work location if the return is to be prior to 10 days from date of exposure.

**Required Notifications:**

- Employees who use the Daily Pass and are scanned in at the school or office will receive an email communication when there is a positive case on the site. Required notification to employees and bargaining units of a positive case has been automated and will be generated by the Community Engagement office.
- Make every effort to notify the classroom teacher(s) and/or designated service provider(s) in writing within 24 hours when a student in their class or caseload has tested positive.
- For the purposes of continuity of learning, make every effort to notify the classroom teacher(s) and/or designated service provider(s) in writing within 24 hours when a student(s) in their classroom or a student(s) on their caseload is required to quarantine.

\* Site procedures are subject to modification based on current health conditions and Public Health guidance.

**SIDELETTER BETWEEN LAUSD & UTLA FOR A RETENTION STIPEND  
FOR SCHOOL NURSES AND NURSE PRACTITIONERS**

This sideletter is to memorialize an agreement between the Los Angeles Unified School District (District) and United Teachers Los Angeles (UTLA) for a retention stipend for school nurses and nurse practitioners for the 2021-2022, 2022-2023, and 2023-2024 school years.

The District and UTLA agree to the following:

- 1) For the next three years (2021-2024), the District shall provide a \$5,000 retention stipend for nurses working for a minimum of three (3) years. The \$5,000 stipend would be split into three (3) payments as follows:
  - A. \$2,000 upon completion of the 2021-2022 School Year
  - B. \$2,000 upon completion of the 2022-2023 School Year
  - C. \$1,000 upon completion of the 2023-2024 School Year
- 2) Active nurses hired by the signing date of this agreement who work through June 30<sup>th</sup> of that school year would be eligible for the stipend.
- 3) This sideletter shall be in effect July 1, 2021 through June 30, 2024, after which time it will sunset.



\_\_\_\_\_  
UTLA

September 21, 2021  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Date



\_\_\_\_\_  
LAUSD

September 21, 2021  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Date

## **SIDELETTER BETWEEN LAUSD & UTLA FOR VIRTUAL INSTRUCTION DURING WILDFIRES**

September 21, 2021

This sideletter is to memorialize an agreement between the Los Angeles Unified School District (District) and United Teachers Los Angeles (UTLA) to provide students virtual instruction when schools are closed to due to wildfires and wildfire related issues.

The District and UTLA agree to the following:

- A. In cases where an entire class or school is physically closed due to wildfires and wildfire related issues, the classroom teacher, or a substitute if the classroom teacher is directly affected, shall provide live virtual instruction for all students, beginning on the second instructional day of closure, as follows:

### **SELF-CONTAINED CLASSROOMS (EEC, EARLY EDUCATION, PRE-K, ELEMENTARY, & SPECIAL EDUCATION)**

- Minimum of three hours synchronous daily instruction for all students via Zoom, inclusive of dELD/iELD instruction for English Learners, and MELD instruction for Standard English Learners
- Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms
- Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress
- Asynchronous work
- A minimum of 2 hours of office hours per week, to be scheduled at the discretion of the teacher
- Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study
- Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences

### **SECONDARY AND ADULT EDUCATION CLASSROOMS (MIXED COHORTS)**

- Minimum of 30 minutes of synchronous daily instruction in each class period for all students via Zoom. For Adult Education, synchronous instructional time will be adjusted for class length. (No less than 50% of class length).
- Assignments on Schoology or other digital platforms
- Access to digital learning tools and curriculum with monitoring and feedback on progress
- Asynchronous work
- A minimum of 2 hours of office hours per week, to be scheduled at the discretion of the teacher
- Approval of all requests from affected students for short-term independent study
- Students to be given the opportunity to receive full credit for any make-up work resulting from these absences

- B. Classroom teachers have the option to provide live virtual instruction on the first instructional day of closure at their discretion.

- C. Remote learning shall continue until the school(s) and all classrooms are cleaned and ready for instruction.

- D. This non precedent setting sideletter shall be in effect upon the date of signing through June 30, 2022, after which time it will sunset.



UTLA

September 21, 2021

Date



LAUSD

September 21, 2021

Date

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# EXHIBIT F



Monday July 18, 2022

Media Contact: [media@dhs.lacounty.gov](mailto:media@dhs.lacounty.gov)

## **STATEMENT ON BEHALF OF LA COUNTY'S LAC+USC MEDICAL CENTER ON STATE OF CURRENT COVID-19 HOSPITALIZATIONS**

**LAC+USC Underscores Importance of COVID-19 Safety Precautions; Current Low Rates  
of ICU Admission Attributed to High Rates of Vaccination Across Los Angeles County**

Los Angeles, CA - On behalf of LAC+USC Medical Center, we would like to be very clear: the COVID-19 pandemic remains a very serious public health threat that we must continue to fight with every tool available, including vaccines, masking, social distancing, and treatment. While we are not currently experiencing an increase in ICU admissions at LAC+USC, we are seeing a significant increase in the number of infections among our patients, staff and the communities we serve. Rising rates of infection are extremely concerning, as the more people who become infected, the greater the probability that ICU admissions for COVID-19 will rise in the future.

Importantly, one of the reasons we are seeing low rates of ICU admission currently is due to high rates of vaccination across Los Angeles County. We would like to underscore the importance of remaining current on vaccinations and using common sense measures to protect against COVID-19 transmission and infection, such as masking and social distancing.

The video that is being circulated online was taken from an internal weekly virtual town hall meant to provide our staff at LAC+USC an update on COVID-19 hospital admissions. As was stated during the town hall, many patients are presenting every day to our Urgent Care Clinic and Emergency Department with COVID-19, reflecting extensive community transmission in Los Angeles County. Fortunately, most of these patients have mild disease - at this time - and do not require admission. The widespread vaccination coverage in Los Angeles County is critical to protecting against severe disease, hospitalization, and death.



Additionally, as a safety precaution for our staff and our other patients, all admissions to the hospital are tested for COVID, irrespective of the reason for admission. In the course of this testing, we are seeing a steady number of patients return a positive result. This is due to both high community transmission rates in Los Angeles County, as well as the fact that a person who has recovered from COVID-19 can continue to test positive on a PCR test for months, even when they are no longer actively infected.

At the current time, approximately 10 percent of patients admitted to LAC+USC Medical Center with a positive COVID test are admitted due to illness caused by COVID. Furthermore, few of the admissions due to symptomatic COVID are admitted to the ICU, and we have not had a patient intubated due to COVID pneumonia for several months. In contrast to our peak during the winter of 2020, when we had 285 COVID+ patients in the hospital, 120 of whom were in the ICU, we currently have approximately 30 COVID+ patients in the hospital, of whom 3 were admitted for COVID, none of whom are in the ICU.

These facts should not negate the importance of vaccination and other COVID-19 safety measures, nor should they be used to promote baseless political arguments against such measures. Our doctors and nurses have been on the frontlines of this pandemic, many of them making personal sacrifices to ensure we continue to care for all patients even as the numbers rise. The pandemic is still ongoing and unpredictable. As we have repeatedly stated over the past two and half years of our weekly town halls, we strongly support public health policies that encourage vigilance and common-sense precautions, like remaining current with vaccinations, social distancing, and wearing a mask in public settings. To use our weekly internal town hall to suggest such measures are unnecessary is fundamentally contrary to our position as a medical center.

###

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# EXHIBIT G

## CORRESPONDENCE

## A More Accurate Measurement of the Burden of Coronavirus Disease 2019 Hospitalizations

TO THE EDITOR—While preventing infection was the initial focus of the coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) pandemic response, with increasing population immunity and variant transmissibility, the current focus has shifted to reducing hospitalization and deaths, particularly in vulnerable communities [1]. During the recent surge in disease activity driven by the Omicron variant, an increased proportion of “COVID-19 hospitalizations” were incidentally discovered infections in patients newly hospitalized for other reasons [2–6], resulting in decreased measurements of in-hospital disease severity and mortality compared to prior disease surges [6–9]. However, estimates of the proportion of total COVID-19 hospitalizations accounted for by these incidental infections range widely from 15% to 68% [2–6], due to heterogeneity in case definitions for these incidental infections and variability across populations with respect to vaccination status and other risk factors for severe COVID-19.

We propose utilizing the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) criteria for severe COVID-19, based on need for supplemental oxygen or oxygen saturation  $<92\%$ , to define COVID-19

hospitalization [10]. To study the impact of this case definition, we reviewed medical records of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) polymerase chain reaction (PCR)-positive patients admitted to LAC + USC Medical Center, a safety net hospital serving predominantly Latino and low-income patients in Los Angeles, California, during the local Omicron variant surge between 10 December 2021 and 19 January 2022. We abstracted data on age, vaccination and prior infection history, disease severity assessed by oxygen requirement, hospital length of stay, and mortality via retrospective medical record review.

Using this case definition based on the CDC criteria for severe disease, 67.5% of SARS-CoV-2 PCR-positive hospitalized patients would not have met criteria for a COVID-19 hospitalization. These patients had significantly lower median age (44 years vs 57 years), median hospital length of stay (2 days vs 3 days), and in-hospital mortality (3.5% vs 14%) (Table 1). While unadjusted analysis did not show significant association between exposure to vaccine or prior infection and non-severe disease (odds ratio [OR], 0.79 [95% confidence interval {CI}, .53–1.17];  $P = .24$ ), exposure to vaccine or prior infection was associated with non-severe disease upon adjustment for age using logistic regression (OR, 0.58 [95% CI, .38–.89];  $P = .01$ ).

The high frequency of incidental COVID-19 infection among hospitalized patients detected using the case definition based on lack of oxygen requirement exceeds the rates reported in previous studies that used more stringent case definition based on complete absence of COVID-19 symptoms [2] or were performed during periods of the pandemic prior to the Omicron variant surge [3]. However, the high frequency of incidental COVID-19 is very similar to measurements based on the case definition of severe COVID-19 [6] or correlates, such as administration of steroid treatment [5] during the Omicron surge. Given that nonsevere COVID-19 infections not requiring supplemental oxygen can generally be treated on an outpatient basis, we propose that the number of hospitalized COVID-19 patients requiring supplemental oxygen be reported alongside the total number of hospitalized COVID-19 patients in public health statistics used to inform the public or make policy decisions. One caveat is that patients with nonsevere COVID-19 are hospitalized at a higher rate than patients without COVID-19 [4], which may reflect nonrespiratory complications of COVID-19 including thrombosis or multisystem inflammation or exacerbation of underlying chronic diseases, although these complications are often difficult to attributed directly to

**Table 1. Characteristics of Hospitalized Patients With Nonsevere Versus Severe Coronavirus Disease 2019 Infection During the Omicron Variant Surge**

Characteristic	All COVID-19 Patients	Nonsevere COVID-19	Severe COVID-19	<i>P</i> Value <sup>a</sup>
No.	462	312	150	
Age, y, median (IQR)	50 (32–62)	44 (30–59)	57 (44–72)	<.001
Immunized <sup>b</sup> , No. (%)	268 (58.5)	186 (60.4)	82 (54.7)	.24
LOS <sup>c</sup> , d, median (IQR)	2 (1–4)	2 (1–4)	3 (1–5)	<.005
Death, No. (%)	32 (6.9)	11 (3.5)	21 (14.0)	<.001

Abbreviations: COVID-19, coronavirus disease 2019; IQR, interquartile range; LOS, length of stay.

<sup>a</sup>P value for Wilcoxon rank-sum test (for age and LOS) or Pearson  $\chi^2$  test (for immunized and death) comparing nonsevere vs severe COVID-19 groups.

<sup>b</sup>“Immunized” is defined as having any exposure to severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 vaccination or prior infection confirmed by polymerase chain reaction or antigen testing; 6 patients were missing data for either vaccination or prior infection.

<sup>c</sup>Hospital LOS among patients who survived to discharge.

COVID-19 in individual patients. An updated case definition resulting in more accurate measurement of COVID-19 hospitalizations will facilitate more effective health policy and trust with the public.

## Notes

**Patient consent.** Patient consent is not applicable to this work, as patient data were collected via retrospective review of electronic medical records with the approval of the Institutional Review Board of the University of Southern California under protocol HS-20-00880.

**Financial support.** This work was supported by the William H. Keck Foundation and the COVID-19 Pandemic Research Center of the Keck School of Medicine of the University of Southern California.

**Potential conflicts of interest.** The authors: No reported conflicts of interest.

All authors have submitted the ICMJE Form for Disclosure of Potential Conflicts of Interest. Conflicts that the editors consider relevant to the content of the manuscript have been disclosed.

Christina Vu,<sup>1</sup> Eric S. Kawaguchi,<sup>2</sup> Cesar H. Torres,<sup>3</sup> Austin H. Lee,<sup>3</sup> Noah Wald-Dickler,<sup>4</sup> Paul D. Holtom,<sup>4</sup> Chrysovalantis Stafylis,<sup>2</sup> Jeffrey D. Klausner,<sup>2</sup> and Saahir Khan<sup>1,✉</sup>

<sup>1</sup>Department of Medicine, Keck School of Medicine, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, California, USA, <sup>2</sup>Department of Population and Public Health Sciences, Keck School of Medicine, University of Southern California, Los Angeles, California, USA; <sup>3</sup>Department of Medical Education, Keck School of Medicine, University of Southern

California, Los Angeles, California, USA; and <sup>4</sup>LAC+USC Medical Center, Department of Health Services of Los Angeles County, Los Angeles, California, USA

## References

1. National Center for Immunization and Respiratory Diseases, Division of Viral Diseases, Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. Science brief: indicators for monitoring COVID-19 community levels and making public health recommendations. 2022. <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/science/science-briefs/indicators-monitoring-community-levels.html>. Accessed 20 April 2022.
2. Modes ME, Directo MP, Melgar M, et al. Clinical characteristics and outcomes among adults hospitalized with laboratory-confirmed SARS-CoV-2 infection during periods of B.1.617.2 (Delta) and B.1.1.529 (Omicron) variant predominance—one hospital, California, July 15–September 23, 2021, and December 21, 2021–January 27, 2022. MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep 2022; 71:217–23. doi:10.15585/mmwr.mm7106e2
3. Tsai J, Traub E, Aoki K, et al. Incidentally detected SARS-COV-2 among hospitalized patients in Los Angeles County, August to October 2020. J Hosp Med 2021; 16:480–3. doi:10.12788/jhm.3641
4. Harris JE. Estimated fraction of incidental COVID hospitalizations in a cohort of 250 high-volume hospitals located in 164 counties. medRxiv [Preprint]. Posted online 24 January 2022. doi:10.1101/2022.01.22.22269700
5. Massachusetts Department of Public Health. COVID-19 dashboard. <https://www.mass.gov/info-details/covid-19-response-reporting>. Accessed 27 May 2022.
6. Jassat W, Abdool Karim SS, Mudara C, et al. Clinical severity of COVID-19 in patients admitted to hospital during the Omicron wave in South Africa: a retrospective observational study. Lancet Global Health 2022; 7:e961–9. doi:10.1016/S2214-109X(22)00114-0
7. Iuliano AD, Brunkard JM, Boehmer TK, et al. Trends in disease severity and health care utilization during the early Omicron variant period compared with previous SARS-CoV-2 high transmission periods—United States, December 2020–January 2022. MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep 2022; 71:146–52. doi:10.15585/mmwr.mm7104e4
8. Ulloa AC, Buchan SA, Daneman N, et al. Estimates of SARS-CoV-2 Omicron variant severity in Ontario, Canada. JAMA 2022; 327:1286–8. doi:10.1001/jama.2022.2274
9. Nyberg T, Ferguson NM, Nash SG, et al. Comparative analysis of the risks of hospitalisation and death associated with SARS-CoV-2 Omicron (B.1.1.529) and Delta (B.1.617.2) variants in England: a cohort study. Lancet 2022; 399: 1303–12. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(22)00462-7
10. COVID-19 Treatment Guidelines Panel, National Institutes of Health. Coronavirus disease 2019 treatment guidelines. <https://www.covid19treatmentguidelines.nih.gov/>. Accessed 20 April 2022.

Received 01 June 2022; editorial decision 28 June 2022; accepted 02 July 2022; published online 5 July 2022

Correspondence: Saahir Khan, MD, PhD, Keck School of Medicine, University of Southern California, 2020 Zonal Ave, Room 433, Los Angeles, CA 90033, USA ([saahirkh@usc.edu](mailto:saahirkh@usc.edu)).

## Open Forum Infectious Diseases®

© The Author(s) 2022. Published by Oxford University Press on behalf of Infectious Diseases Society of America. This is an Open Access article distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-NoDerivs licence (<https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/4.0/>), which permits non-commercial reproduction and distribution of the work, in any medium, provided the original work is not altered or transformed in any way, and that the work is properly cited. For commercial re-use, please contact journals.permissions@oup.com  
<https://doi.org/10.1093/ofid/ofac332>

# EXHIBIT H

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

**TITLE:**

**Unravelling the role of the mandatory use of face covering masks for the control of SARS-CoV-2 in schools: A quasi-experimental study nested in a population-based cohort in Catalonia (Spain)**

**Authors:**

Ermengol Coma<sup>1</sup>, Martí Català<sup>2</sup>, Leonardo Méndez-Boo<sup>1</sup>, Sergio Alonso<sup>3</sup>, Eduardo Hermosilla<sup>1,4</sup>, Enric Alvarez-Lacalle<sup>3</sup>, David Pino<sup>3</sup>, Manuel Medina<sup>1</sup>, Laia Asso<sup>5</sup>, Anna Gatell<sup>6</sup>, Quique Bassat<sup>7-11</sup>, Ariadna Mas<sup>12</sup>, Antoni Soriano-Arandes<sup>\*13,14</sup>, Francesc Fina<sup>1</sup>, Clara Prats<sup>3</sup>.

1 Sistemes d'Informació dels Serveis d'Atenció Primària (SISAP), Institut Català de la Salut (ICS), Barcelona, Catalonia (Spain)

2 Nuffield Department of Orthopaedics, Rheumatology and Musculoskeletal Sciences (NDORMS), University of Oxford, Oxford, UK

3 Department of Physics, Universitat Politècnica de Catalunya, Barcelona, Spain

4 Idiap Jordi Gol, Universitat Autònoma de Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain

5 Secretaria de Salut Pública, Departament de Salut, Generalitat de Catalunya

6 Equip Pediatria Territorial Alt Penedès-Garraf, Barcelona, Catalonia, Spain

7 ISGlobal, Hospital Clínic - Universitat de Barcelona, Barcelona, Spain

8 Centro de Investigação em Saúde de Manhiça (CISM), Maputo, Mozambique

9 ICREA, Pg. Lluís Companys 23, 08010 Barcelona, Spain.

10 Paediatrics Department, Hospital Sant Joan de Déu, Universitat de Barcelona, Esplugues, Barcelona, Spain

11 Consorcio de Investigación Biomédica en Red de Epidemiología y Salud Pública (CIBERESP), Madrid, Spain

12 Direcció assistencial d'Atenció Primària i a la Comunitat, Institut Català de la Salut (ICS),

Generalitat de Catalunya, Barcelona, Spain

13 Paediatric Infectious Diseases and Immunodeficiencies Unit, Hospital Universitari Vall

d'Hebron, Barcelona, Catalonia (Spain)

14 Vall d'Hebron Research Institute, Barcelona, Catalonia (Spain)

**Corresponding author:**

Antoni Soriano-Arandes

Passeig Vall d'Hebron, 119-129, 08035 Barcelona, Catalonia (Spain)

Mobile telephone: +34639712438

Email: [tsorianoarandes@gmail.com](mailto:tsorianoarandes@gmail.com) ; [asoriano@vhebron.net](mailto:asoriano@vhebron.net)



## **Abstract**

### **Background:**

Mandatory use of face covering masks (FCM) had been established for children aged six and above in Catalonia (Spain), as one of the non-pharmaceutical interventions aimed at mitigating SARS-CoV-2 transmission within schools. To date, the effectiveness of this mandate has not been well established. The quasi-experimental comparison between 5 year-old children, as a control group, and 6 year-old children, as an interventional group, provides us with the appropriate research conditions for addressing this issue.

### **Methods:**

We performed a retrospective population-based study among 599,314 children aged 3 to 11 years attending preschool (3-5 years, without FCM mandate) and primary education (6-11 years, with FCM mandate) with the aim of calculating the incidence of SARS-CoV-2, secondary attack rates (SAR) and the effective reproductive number ( $R^*$ ) for each grade during the first trimester of the 2021-2022 academic year, and analysing the differences between 5-year-old, without FCM, and 6 year-old children, with FCM.

### **Findings:**

SARS-CoV-2 incidence was significantly lower in preschool than in primary education, and an age-dependent trend was observed. Children aged 3 and 4 showed lower outcomes for all the analysed epidemiological variables, while children aged 11 had the higher values. Six-year-old children showed higher incidence than 5 year-olds (3·54% vs 3·1%; OR: 1·15 [95%CI: 1·08-1·22]) and slightly lower but not statistically significant SAR and  $R^*$ : SAR were 4·36% in 6 year-old children, and 4·59% in 5 year-old (IRR: 0·96 [95%CI: 0·82-1·11]); and  $R^*$  was 0·9 and 0·93 (OR: 0·96 [95%CI: 0·87-1·09]), respectively.

### **Interpretation:**



FCM mandates in schools were not associated with lower SARS-CoV-2 incidence or transmission, suggesting that this intervention was not effective. Instead, age-dependency was the most important factor in explaining the transmission risk for children attending school.

Funding: CP and SA received funding from Ministerio de Ciencia, Innovación y Universidades and FEDER, with the project PGC2018-095456-B-I00.

### **Research in context:**

#### **Evidence prior to this study**

- Only laboratory or observational studies have been performed to explore the effectiveness of the FCM mandate in the general population.
- To date, there have been no randomised controlled trials on the FCM mandate in schools.
- There is a lack of strong scientific evidence supporting the decision to make FCM mandatory for children over 5 years of age.
- Age-dependency of SARS-CoV-2 transmission in schools has been demonstrated with previous SARS-CoV-2 variants.

#### **Added value of this study**

- We used a quasi-experimental design to study the effectiveness of the FCM mandate, comparing the outcome between children with mandatory use of FCM and children without.
- The differences in terms of incidence, SAR or  $R^*$  between children in the final year of preschool and children in the 1st year of Primary education were not statistically significant, therefore making FCM mandatory is not effective.
- Age-dependency is key for understanding SARS-CoV-2 transmission with the Delta variant, reinforcing the same outcome that was observed with previous SARS-CoV-2 variants.

#### **Implications of all available evidence**

- The effectiveness of the FCM mandate for children attending school is based on insufficient scientific evidence.
- The immunological innate host response in younger children that wanes as they get older, alongside classroom dynamics, could explain the age-dependency gradient in the incidence, SAR and  $R^*$  results of the study.

## **Background**

Experimental studies have clearly established the efficacy of masks in preventing the release and inhalation of different particles, showing large reductions in emissions which range from 50% to 90% depending on the type of mask.<sup>1-6</sup> Furthermore, some observational studies have shown that the use of masks can be effective in reducing the transmission of respiratory viruses in certain conditions or settings, although the real-life reductions have often been lower than those shown in the laboratory studies.<sup>7-10</sup>

In this context, the mandatory use of face covering masks (FCM) has been a part of public health policy in many countries, as one of the non-pharmaceutical interventions (NPI) aimed at preventing the transmission of the severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2) during the 2019 coronavirus disease (COVID-19) pandemic. In addition, some countries implemented FCM mandates in schools despite the fact that the European Centre for Disease Prevention and Control and also the World Health Organisation only recommended their use for children over 12, or in situations where community transmission is high.<sup>11,12</sup> Several factors can affect the ability of masks to reduce transmission, for example the percentage of susceptible population, the type of setting and the level of compliance. Specifically, in schools, the effectiveness of the mandatory use of FCM is a matter for debate. In general, COVID-19 is less severe in children, who typically present milder symptoms than adults, or no symptoms at all. There is evidence that age-related factors in innate and adaptive immune response, off-target effects of vaccines, cross-reactive immune responses to seasonal coronaviruses, and clotting and endothelial function can contribute to differences in the severity of COVID-19 observed between children and adults.<sup>13-19</sup> Up-to-date studies in educational settings point in both directions when it comes to the effectiveness of FCM mandates: a compulsory FCM policy in schools may have had either no effect, a minor effect or a more pronounced effect.<sup>20,21</sup> Some of these studies have used an ecological design, and their findings may have been affected by various limitations and confounders. It is thus clear that randomised controlled trials (RCT)

would be ideal to elucidate the effectiveness of such policies, although they are difficult to perform in schools.

In Catalonia, an autonomous region in north-eastern Spain with a population of 7·6 million, schools reopened in September 2020 for face-to-face tuition with some NPI in place. This included bubble groups, groups comprising a fixed and stable number of students and teachers that behave in a homogeneous way, a measure used to facilitate traceability, identify the need for self-isolation, and reduce transmission. Hygiene measures were also introduced, as well as daily screening for symptoms, a 10-day quarantine period, and testing for all the students within a bubble group in the case of a confirmed infection within that group, together with the mandatory wearing of FCM for children over five.<sup>22</sup> A study performed during the first term of the 2020-2021 academic year showed an age-dependency on SARS-CoV-2 transmission in schools with no significant differences between children under six (where there was no mandatory use of masks) and older children.<sup>23</sup> At the beginning of the first trimester of 2021-2022, Delta was the most prevalent variant, vaccination coverage was 92% for teachers, 80·4% for students over 12, and the vaccination programme for children under 12 had not yet begun,<sup>24</sup> while FCM mandates and other NPI remained. In the absence of RCT on the topic, this situation allowed us to perform a quasi-experimental study for analysing the effectiveness of FCM mandates.

We analysed routinely collected health data to compare the incidence of SARS-CoV-2 secondary attack rates (SAR) and the effective reproductive number ( $R^*$ ) among school children aged between three and eleven, comparing those without mandatory FCM in preschool stage (3-5 year olds) and primary school children where the use of masks is indeed mandatory (6-11 year olds) during the first trimester of the school year 2021-2022 (13 September 2021-22 December 2021).

## **Methods**

### **Study design and data sources**

A retrospective population-based cohort study was designed. Data were obtained from the official census of school age children in Catalonia linked to the regional central database of reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction (RT-PCR) and lateral flow tests (LFT) for SARS-CoV-2. During the study period, each time a positive case was detected by the health system, the whole bubble group was immediately quarantined for a 10-day period, and all children in the group were tested with an RT-PCR four to six days after their last contact with the person infected, with a recommendation that a second test should be performed if symptoms should appear despite a negative test result.

### **Participants, cohorts, and follow-up**

The study population was a cohort of children aged between three and eleven assigned to a stable bubble group according to the 2021-2022 academic census from the Catalan Department of Education. As the school census allows the declaration of bubble groups of any size, we excluded those with either more than 30 or less than 5 members, to ensure better intra-group stability. We also excluded schools that did not have bubble groups for all 9 academic years.

We used data from the first trimester of the 2021-2022 academic year, from 13 September 2021 to 22 December 2021 for the purposes of recruiting, and allowed for 10 more days (until January 1, 2022) for the occurrence of possible secondary cases for SAR and R\* calculations with the same follow-up period for all index cases.

We defined an index case as the first case in a bubble group in a 10-day window, and secondary cases were defined, according to Catalan SARS-CoV-2 management guidelines, as any case where there was a positive test within the 10 days following an index case in their

bubble group. A student testing positive after this 10-day period was considered as a new index case.

Analyses were performed at bubble group and academic year levels. Groups were analysed by school year, three in preschool stage (P3, P4 and P5 according to the age of the students in each year group) and six in primary education stage (years 1 to 6, ages six to eleven years).

We performed a subgroup analysis between children at P5 year and children at 1<sup>st</sup> year of primary education. The only difference between them, regarding NPI, is the FCM mandate: children aged five years without the mandatory use of FCM (P5 year) and children aged six years with mandatory use of FCM (Primary education 1st year).

#### Study outcomes and epidemiological measures

The primary outcome was SARS-CoV-2 infection, defined by the date of the first positive RT-PCR or LFT, regardless of the presence of any symptom or clinical diagnosis.

For each school year, we calculated three epidemiological variables:

- Incidence of SARS-CoV-2 infection: as the number of children with a positive test divided by the population.
- SAR: the number of new cases in a bubble group divided by the total number of at-risk group members after subtracting the index case. SAR was calculated for each bubble group, and then summarised for each school year as the mean and the median.
- R\*: the average number of secondary cases for each index case as described elsewhere.<sup>23</sup> The average R\* was calculated for all bubble groups within each school year.

### Statistical analysis

For descriptive analysis, we expressed continuous variables as mean (standard deviation) or median (interquartile range, IQR) and summarised categorical variables as number (percentage). We calculated a 95% confidence interval (95%CI) for incidence of SARS-CoV-2 infection and SAR. We used a logistic regression model to estimate the odds ratio (OR) and 95%CI of SARS-CoV-2 incidences and a negative binomial model to estimate the incidence risk ratio (IRR) and 95%CI of SAR between the P5 school year, and the first year of primary education stage. From the distribution of cases, we fitted a negative binomial distribution to obtain the mean ( $R^*$ ) and the 95%CI from the standard deviation. We used R version 4.0.0 and MATLAB 2021b for the analyses.

### Results

A total of 1,907 schools, 28,575 bubble groups and 599,314 (94.7%) of pupils were included in the analysis after the exclusions. **Figure 1** shows the flow-chart for the population that is the subject of the study.

The number of SARS-CoV-2 infections during the study period was 24,762 (4.13%). **Table 1** summarises the number of students, bubble groups and SARS-CoV-2 infections for each school year. **Figure 2** shows the 7-day moving average of SARS-CoV-2 infections during the school trimester by school year. We observe that all school years follow a similar pattern, and preschool years were consistently less infected than older children. Incidence was lower in preschool stage than in primary education, ranging between 1.74% in P3 and 5.91% in year 6 of primary education, showing an age-dependency trend (**Table 2**).

We analysed 13,404 outbreaks during the study period. On average, 57% of outbreaks had no secondary cases, but there were more outbreaks without secondary cases in preschool (70%) than in primary education (53%) (**Table 1**). Median SAR was 0 in all years except for year 6 of primary education (**Table 2**). **Figure 3** shows the mean SAR by school year. While lower values

were observed in preschool (2·34%, 2·77% and 4·59% in P3, P4 and P5, respectively) the highest values were in year 6 of primary education, with a mean SAR of 7·17%. The same pattern was observed for R\*, highlighting the low values in preschool P3 and P4 and the R\* > 1 for years 3, 4, 5 and 6 of primary education (**Figure 3**).

#### P5 versus year 1 of primary education subgroup analysis

The incidence of SARS-CoV-2 and the percentage of positive tests were significantly higher for year 1 of primary education than in P5: incidence was 3·54% vs 3·1%, with an OR of 1·15 (95%CI: 1·08-1·22); and test positivity was 7·98% (95%CI: 7·69%– 8·27%) and 6·82% (95%CI: 6·55%–7·10%), respectively. Conversely, SAR and R\* were similar for both years. Median SAR was 0, and mean SAR was slightly lower - but not statistically significant - in year 1 of primary education than in P5, 4·36% vs 4·59% respectively (IRR: 0·96 [95%CI: 0·82–1·11]). Furthermore, R\* was not significantly lower for year 1 of primary education either: 0·90 vs 0·93 (OR: 0·96 [95%CI: 0·87–1·09]) (see **Table 2** and **Figure 3**). Finally, the percentage of outbreaks without secondary cases was higher in P5 (64·2%) than in year 1 of primary education (61·3%).

#### Discussion

The main findings of the study show no significant differences between P5 and year 1 of primary education in terms of transmission indicators during the first trimester of the current academic year, despite the difference in the FCM mandate, and a strong age-dependency in the transmission of SARS-CoV-2 in the schools, reinforcing the results published for the year 2020-2021, but with a different and more transmissible SARS-CoV-2 Delta variant.<sup>23</sup>

The age-dependency trend observed for P5 (preschool) and older children follows a different pattern when P3 and P4 are included in the analysis. With no mandatory use of FCM, the youngest children have significantly lower transmission indicators when compared with any other year group. These findings may be related to the age decrease trend of the innate immunological response, and a shift towards an adult-like immunological response pattern as



the child enters primary school as had already been observed in a study of immune response following a SARS-CoV-2 infection. The changes in the innate immune cell populations for children under five showed significantly lower proportions of circulating monocytes and dendritic cells compared to SARS-CoV-2 positive children over the age of five.<sup>13</sup> The authors concluded that innate immune differences between infected children and infected adults were most evident in infants and preschool age children.<sup>13</sup> Moreover, another study on the role of the neutralising antibodies in the adaptive immune response against SARS-CoV-2 mild infections showed that their titers were inversely correlated with age and children under six, and in particular toddlers under three years of age had the highest values throughout early, intermediate and late follow-up endpoints since infection onset.<sup>17</sup> Finally, as primary infection with several human coronaviruses typically occurs early in childhood, and children are frequently reinfected with common cold coronaviruses, finding more cross-reactive T cells in younger children than in adults or those at advanced stages of childhood is to be expected.<sup>18,25</sup>

Despite no significant differences between P5 and the first year of primary education being found in transmission indicators, the observed SAR and the R\* values suggest that P5 could have transmission values slightly higher than those expected when extrapolating the age-dependency of older children down to those of preschool age. On the contrary, P3 and P4 data suggest lower values than expected. Looking at years 1 to 6 of primary education, (i.e. six to eleven year olds), the variation of incidence, SAR and R\* with age suggests a linear relationship. A linear regression to these data provides an  $r^2$  of 0.99 (incidence-age), 0.95 (SAR-age) and 0.96 (R\*-age). If we extrapolate a backward regression to P5, we notice that the observed values of both SAR and R\* are 18% higher than those expected from the regression model for children in primary education, while the incidence remains 2% below the expected value. On the other hand, P3 and P4 show mean SAR values that are 19% (P3) and 18% (P4) lower than those expected from this extrapolation of the primary education regression model. The observed R\* values would be 24% (P3) and 20% (P4) lower than those expected, and the

incidences would be 21% (P3) and 14% (P4) below the expected values (see supplementary figures S1, S2 and S3).

The difference in P5 between observed and expected SAR and  $R^*$  could be explained by different FCM mandates in preschool and primary education, but other reasons may also come into play. For instance, it can be influenced by the differing classroom dynamics in preschool and primary education, which involve closer contact between children at younger ages.

Furthermore, test positivity was statistically lower in P5, suggesting greater efforts being made in testing in the case of younger children. Even in the best case scenario for FCM mandates, and assuming that all the differences between observed and expected  $R^*$  and SAR were related to FCM use (a highly implausible assumption), the implementation of this measure could have avoided a statistically non-significant number of secondary cases of 162 (95% CI: -28–352) in a population of 63,344 students during the whole of the period covered by the study (0.3%, i.e., the cumulative incidence could have been 2.8% rather than 3.1%), pointing to a limited or marginal effect of the FCM mandates in schools.

These values are much lower than those found in some studies. The odds of an outbreak occurring were 3.5 higher in those primary and secondary schools (K-12) without an early mask mandate in two Arizona counties during 15 July – 31 August 2021.<sup>26</sup> By analysing 520 counties during the first two months of the 2021-2022 academic year in the USA, it was found that those counties without an FCM mandate presented greater increases in paediatric SARS-CoV-2 cases.<sup>20</sup> However, these studies have certain limitations: they are ecological studies which do not make a distinction between children and adolescents in their analyses, or take differences in staff vaccination status or testing rate into account. It should be noted that substantial reductions in transmission have only consistently been detected in laboratory settings and in tightly controlled environments,<sup>4,9,10</sup> and would imply extremely high compliance in terms of the wearing of properly fitting masks, and of use of masks that offer the highest level of protection (FFP2) which, at least in Spain, are not in frequent use in any educational setting.

However, the results obtained from our work show results similar to those obtained in other studies that analyse the impact of mask-wearing policies for students in educational settings. No correlation between mask mandates at district level and SARS-CoV-2 rates were found in Florida (USA) schools during the 2020-2021 academic year.<sup>27</sup> Similarly, by comparing 123 UK secondary schools with FCM mandates with 1,192 where such mandates were not imposed over the course of three weeks during the 2021-2022 academic year, the absence rate due to COVID-19 decreased 0.6% (11% relative difference) in the former group, although this was found to be statistically non-significant using entropy balancing.<sup>28</sup>

Our study has certain limitations. We performed an intention-to-treat analysis. This means that there may have been children in P5 who did use FCM, and also children in year 1 of primary education who did not, or who used it incorrectly. However, the aim of our study was not to measure the individual effectiveness of the use of FCM, but to evaluate the effectiveness of mask mandates in schools, in the way that these have been implemented in the real-world. Although both cohorts were balanced at territorial and socioeconomic levels given the study design, there may be other variables that were not considered (i.e., classroom dynamics or the density of students in the classroom). Besides, we are probably overreporting the study outcomes because we were working on the assumption that all the secondary cases stemmed from infection by an index case within the bubble group, and not through concomitant cases in a 10-day window or infection through an index case in the child's household. In fact, the home has presented the greatest risk of exposure since the beginning of the pandemic, both in Spain and elsewhere. Finally, a higher percentage of asymptomatic infections in younger children might produce an infra-detection of individual asymptomatic cases, but huge diagnostic efforts to detect these infections have been in place since the previous academic year 2020-2021.<sup>29</sup> In fact, if a non-detected asymptomatic individual should generate an outbreak of secondary infections, the chance of the infection being detected on subsequent contact screenings

increases. This points towards global transmission indicators that could be even lower than those observed in this study.

During the study period, Delta was the most prevalent SARS-CoV-2 variant. However, at the beginning of January 2022, Omicron became the dominant variant (>95% on January 5, 2022 according to Catalan authorities). This led to the highest rates of community SARS-CoV-2 transmission of the whole pandemic. At the beginning of the second trimester (January 10, 2022), 7-day cumulative COVID-19 per 100,000 inhabitants was 2391.6 (see official Catalan website about COVID-19: <https://dadescovid.cat/?lang=eng>). That could affect the odds to find a secondary case that in fact is a concomitant case. In addition, school guidelines changed for the second trimester of the academic year 2021-2022. First, children in school only have to be isolated if more than 4 cases have been detected in a 7-day window. Second, quarantines of close contacts and isolation of cases have been reduced from 10 days in the first trimester to 7 days in the second. Third, school guidelines before 2022 recommended performing a PCR for screening of contacts inside a bubble group while during the second trimester the test used was a LFT. Finally, the vaccination campaign for children between 5 and 11 years was launched at the end of December. Data from the second trimester is thus not comparable to the data analysed in our article. Nevertheless, it is unlikely that the effectiveness of the mask mandate measure will increase with a more transmissible variant.

This study also has certain strengths. We analysed two homogenous cohorts (P5 and year 1 primary education), the latter with mandatory use of FCM, acting as an interventional group, and the former without, as a control group. We do not expect to find great differences in the host response due to the age or in the behaviour between both grades that could influence the results obtained, although it should be considered that classroom dynamics may be different. Given the difficulty of conducting RCT in educational settings, we believe that this quasi-experimental analysis is the best possible approach to the aim of the study. In addition, the analysis of the rest of the years of primary education clearly shows an age-dependency

increase trend for all the epidemiological measures, suggesting that the age variable is the most important component. This is consistent with the findings of a study performed with data from the first trimester of the previous academic year and different SARS-CoV-2 variant,<sup>23</sup> where it was observed that transmission in educational settings increased with age independently of the use of FCM.

In conclusion, FCM mandates in schools were not associated to a lower SARS-CoV-2 incidence, SAR or R\*. Conversely, we found lower incidence and transmission in younger children (without FCM mandates in school), suggesting that age is the most important component to explain transmission in children.

### **Acknowledgments**

To the Spider's web translator web, and especially to Cristina Roman and Jane Perkins for their English style review of the manuscript.

### **Ethics statement**

The study was evaluated and approved by the Clinical Research Ethics Committee of the IDIAP Jordi Gol, Reference 21/018-PCV. This research was based on the agreement established in Regulation 2016/679 of the European Parliament and the Council of Europe of 27 April 2016 on Data Protection, and Organic Law 3/2018 of December 5 on the protection of personal data and the guarantee of digital rights.

### **Data sharing statement**

All data in this study will be shared on reasonable request to the corresponding author.

### **Declaration of interests**

The authors declare that they have no conflict of interests.

## References

1. Van der Sande M, Teunis P, Sabel R. Professional and home-made face masks reduce exposure to respiratory infections among the general population. PLoS One. 2008;**3**(7):e2618. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0002618
2. Bałazy A, Toivola M, Adhikari A, Sivasubramani SK, Reponen T, Grinshpun SA. Do N95 respirators provide 95% protection level against airborne viruses, and how adequate are surgical masks? Am J Infect Control. 2006;**34**(2):51-57. doi:10.1016/j.ajic.2005.08.018
3. Leung NHL, Chu DKW, Shiu EYC, et al. Respiratory virus shedding in exhaled breath and efficacy of face masks [published correction appears in Nat Med. 2020 May 27;:]. Nat Med. 2020;**26**(5):676-680. doi:10.1038/s41591-020-0843-2
4. Cappa CD, Asadi S, Barreda S, Wexler AS, Bouvier NM, Ristenpart WD. Expiratory aerosol particle escape from surgical masks due to imperfect sealing. Sci Rep. 2021;**11**(1):12110. Published 2021 Jun 8. doi:10.1038/s41598-021-91487-7
5. Chan JF, Yuan S, Zhang AJ, et al. Surgical Mask Partition Reduces the Risk of Noncontact Transmission in a Golden Syrian Hamster Model for Coronavirus Disease 2019 (COVID-19). Clin Infect Dis. 2020;**71**(16):2139-2149. doi:10.1093/cid/ciaa644
6. Dbouk T, Drikakis D. On respiratory droplets and face masks. Phys Fluids. 2020: 32:063303. doi:10.1063/5.0015044
7. Smith SM, Sonogo S, Wallen GR, Waterer G, Cheng AC, Thompson P. Use of non-pharmaceutical interventions to reduce the transmission of influenza in adults: A systematic review. Respirology. 2015;**20**(6):896-903. doi:10.1111/resp.12541
8. Wang Y, Tian H, Zhang L, et al. Reduction of secondary transmission of SARS-CoV-2 in households by face mask use, disinfection and social distancing: a cohort study in Beijing, China. BMJ Glob Health. 2020;**5**(5):e002794. doi:10.1136/bmjgh-2020-002794

9. Payne DC, Smith-Jeffcoat SE, Nowak G, et al. SARS-CoV-2 Infections and Serologic Responses from a Sample of U.S. Navy Service Members - USS Theodore Roosevelt, April 2020. MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep. 2020;69(23):714-721. Published 2020 Jun 12. doi:10.15585/mmwr.mm6923e4
10. Kim MS, Seong D, Han L, et al. Comparative Efficacy of N95, Surgical, Medical, and Non-Medical Face Masks in Protection of Respiratory Virus Infection: A Living Systematic Review and Network Meta-Analysis. Available at SSRN: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=3768550> or <http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.3768550>
11. European Center for Disease Prevention and Control. Questions and answers on COVID-19: Children aged 1 – 18 years and the role of school settings. Accessed: September 8, 2021. Available at: <https://www.ecdc.europa.eu/en/covid19/questions-answers/questions-answers-school-transmission>
12. World Health Organization & United Nations Children's Fund (UNICEF). Advice on the use of masks for children in the community in the context of COVID-19: annex to the advice on the use of masks in the context of COVID19. Accessed: September 8, 2021. Available at: <https://apps.who.int/iris/handle/10665/333919>.
13. Neeland MR, Bannister S, Clifford V, et al. Children and Adults in a Household Cohort Study Have Robust Longitudinal Immune Responses Following SARS-CoV-2 Infection or Exposure. Front Immunol. 2021;12:741639. Published 2021 Oct 13. doi:10.3389/fimmu.2021.741639
14. Yoshida M, Worlock KB, Huang N, et al. Local and systemic responses to SARS-CoV-2 infection in children and adults. Nature. 2022;602(7896):321-327. doi:10.1038/s41586-021-04345-x
15. Vono M, Huttner A, Lemeille S, et al. Robust innate responses to SARS-CoV-2 in children resolve faster than in adults without compromising adaptive immunity. Cell Rep. 2021;37(1):109773. doi:10.1016/j.celrep.2021.109773



16. Loske J, Röhm J, Lukassen S, et al. Pre-activated antiviral innate immunity in the upper airways controls early SARS-CoV-2 infection in children [published online ahead of print, 2021 Aug 18]. *Nat Biotechnol.* 2021;10.1038/s41587-021-01037-9. doi:10.1038/s41587-021-01037-9
17. Bonfante F, Costenaro P, Cantarutti A, et al. Mild SARS-CoV-2 Infections and Neutralizing Antibody Titers. *Paediatrics.* 2021;148(3):e2021052173. doi:10.1542/peds.2021-052173
18. Dowell AC, Butler MS, Jinks E, et al. Children develop robust and sustained cross-reactive spike-specific immune responses to SARS-CoV-2 infection. *Nat Immunol.* 2022;23(1):40-49. doi:10.1038/s41590-021-01089-8
19. Zimmermann P, Curtis N. Why Does the Severity of COVID-19 Differ with Age?: Understanding the Mechanisms Underlying the Age Gradient in Outcome Following SARS-CoV-2 Infection. *Pediatr Infect Dis J.* 2022;41(2):e36-e45. doi:10.1097/INF.0000000000003413
20. Budzyn SE, Panaggio MJ, Parks SE, et al. Paediatric COVID-19 Cases in Counties with and without School Mask Requirements - United States, July 1-September 4, 2021. *MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep.* 2021;70(39):1377-1378. Published 2021 Oct 1. doi:10.15585/mmwr.mm7039e3
21. Nelson SB, Dugdale CM, Bilinski A, Cosar D, Pollock NR, Ciaranello A. Prevalence and risk factors for in-school transmission of SARS-CoV-2 in Massachusetts K-12 public schools, 2020-2021. *medRxiv.* 2021; doi.org/10.1101/2021.09.22.21263900
22. Generalitat de Catalunya. Mesures extraordinàries de Salut per evitar els brots de la COVID-19 a les escoles. Accessed: February 1, 2022. Available at: [https://educacio.gencat.cat/web/shared/continguts\\_per\\_compartir/ENS/salut-escola/documentacio/families/20200902-carta-families.pdf](https://educacio.gencat.cat/web/shared/continguts_per_compartir/ENS/salut-escola/documentacio/families/20200902-carta-families.pdf)



23. Alonso S, Alvarez-Lacalle E, Català M, et al. Age-dependency of the Propagation Rate of Coronavirus Disease 2019 Inside School Bubble Groups in Catalonia, Spain. *Pediatr Infect Dis J.* 2021;40(11):955-961. doi:10.1097/INF.0000000000003279
24. Comitè Científic Assessor de la Covid-19. Generalitat de Catalunya. Posició del CCAC sobre la retirada de les mascaretes en espais exteriors en l'àmbit escolar. Accessed February 1, 2022. Available at:  
[https://salutpublica.gencat.cat/web/.content/minisite/aspcat/sobre\\_lagencia/comite\\_assessor\\_covid19/1243-ASPCAT-Posicionament-CCAC-retirada-mascaretes-espais-exteriors-04-11-2021-plantilla.pdf](https://salutpublica.gencat.cat/web/.content/minisite/aspcat/sobre_lagencia/comite_assessor_covid19/1243-ASPCAT-Posicionament-CCAC-retirada-mascaretes-espais-exteriors-04-11-2021-plantilla.pdf)
25. Brodin P. SARS-CoV-2 infections in children: Understanding diverse outcomes. *Immunity.* 2022;55(2):201-209. doi:10.1016/j.immuni.2022.01.014
26. Jehn M, McCullough JM, Dale AP, et al. Association Between K-12 School Mask Policies and School-Associated COVID-19 Outbreaks - Maricopa and Pima Counties, Arizona, July-August 2021. *MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep.* 2021;70(39):1372-1373. Published 2021 Oct 1. doi:10.15585/mmwr.mm7039e1
27. Oster E, Jack R, Halloran C, Schoof J, McLeod D. COVID-19 Mitigation Practices and COVID-19 Rates in Schools: Report on Data from Florida, New York and Massachusetts. *medRxiv* 2021.05.19.21257467; doi: 10.1101/2021.05.19.21257467
28. Department of Education UK. Evidence Summary. Coronavirus (COVID-19) and the use of face coverings in education settings. 2022. Accessed: February 2, 2022. Available at:  
[https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/1055639/Evidence\\_summary\\_-\\_face\\_coverings.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/1055639/Evidence_summary_-_face_coverings.pdf)
29. Perramon A, Soriano-Arandes A, Pino D, et al. Schools as a Framework for COVID-19 Epidemiological Surveillance of Children in Catalonia, Spain: A Population-Based Study. *Front Pediatr.* 2021;9:754744. doi:10.3389/fped.2021.754744

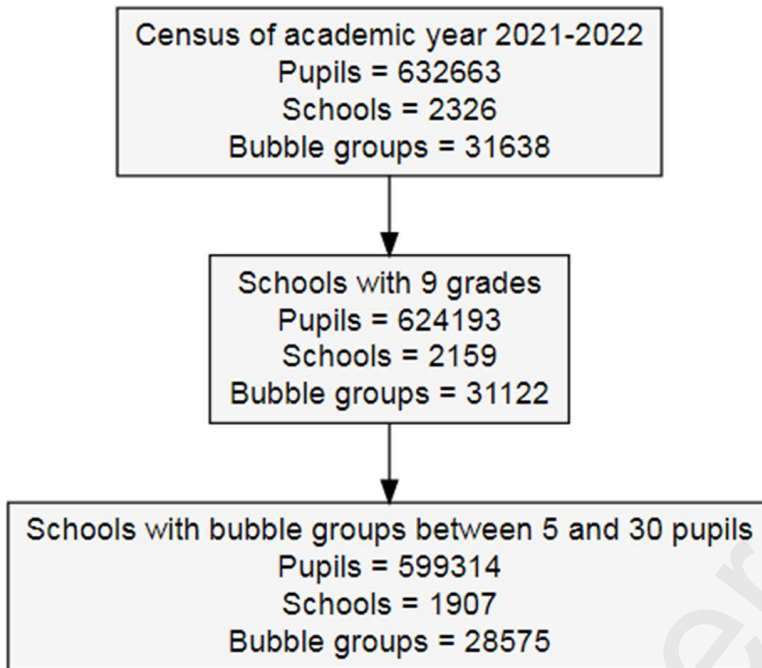
**Table 1. Number of students, bubble groups and SARS-CoV-2 infections by grade.**

Year	Mean age (SD)	Students	Bubble groups	Cases from September 13 to December 22, 2021	Index Cases (outbreaks)	Secondary cases	% of outbreaks without secondary cases
P3	3·1 (0·3)	54 210	2 932	942	724	307	75·3
P4	4·0 (0·2)	60 094	2 994	1 388	976	526	72·7
P5	5·0 (0·3)	63 344	3 040	1 966	1 133	1 052	64·2
1	6·0 (0·2)	66 204	3 148	2 346	1 405	1 269	61·3
2	7·0 (0·2)	67 455	3 186	2 781	1 569	1 566	56·3
3	8·1 (0·3)	66 614	3 131	3 074	1 638	1 877	53·1
4	9·0 (0·3)	71 590	3 292	3 703	1 879	2 436	52·6
5	10·1 (0·3)	73 702	3 349	4 062	2 029	2 611	51·0
6	11·0 (0·3)	76 101	3 503	4 500	2 051	3 092	48·8
<b>Preschool Education (P3-P5)</b>		177 648	8 966	4 296	2 833	1 885	70·0
<b>Primary Education (years 1-6)</b>		421 666	19 609	20 466	10 571	12 851	53·3
<b>Total</b>		599 314	28 575	24 762	13 404	14 736	56·8

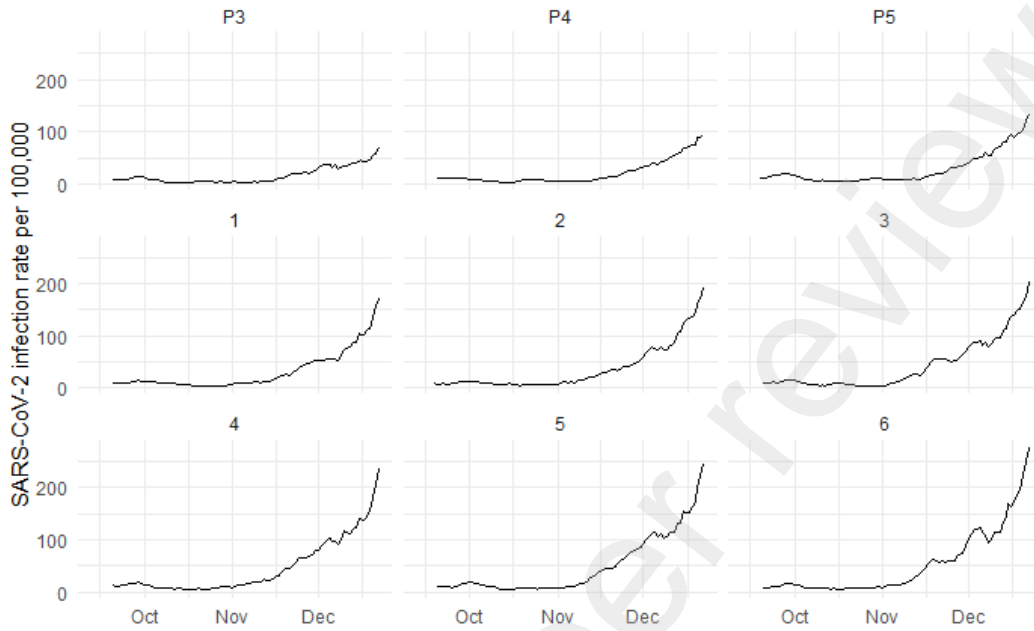
**Table 2. SARS-CoV-2 incidence, secondary attack rate (SAR), effective reproductive number (R\*) and percentage of positive tests by school year.**

<b>Year (Age)</b>	<b>SARS-CoV-2 incidence (95%CI)</b>	<b>SAR Mean (SD)</b>	<b>SAR Median (IQR)</b>	<b>R* (95%CI)</b>	<b>% of positive tests (95%CI)</b>
<b>P3 (3)</b>	1.74% (1.63 – 1.85)	2.34% (5.53)	0.00 [0.00;0.00]	0.42 (0.35 – 0.49)	3.26 (3.06 – 3.45)
<b>P4 (4)</b>	2.31% (2.19 – 2.43)	2.77% (6.55)	0.00 [0.00;4.17]	0.54 (0.46 – 0.61)	4.89 (4.65 – 5.12)
<b>P5 (5)</b>	3.10% (2.97 – 3.23)	4.59% (9.30)	0.00 [0.00;5.00]	0.93 (0.82 – 1.04)	6.82 (6.55 – 7.10)
<b>1 (6)</b>	3.54% (3.40 – 3.68)	4.36% (8.38)	0.00 [0.00;5.00]	0.90 (0.81 – 0.99)	7.98 (7.69 – 8.27)
<b>2 (7)</b>	4.12% (3.97 – 4.27)	4.92% (8.95)	0.00 [0.00;5.88]	1.00 (0.91 – 1.08)	8.67 (8.38 – 8.96)
<b>3 (8)</b>	4.61% (4.45 – 4.77)	5.57% (9.52)	0.00 [0.00;7.62]	1.15 (1.05 – 1.24)	9.09 (8.80 – 9.37)
<b>4 (9)</b>	5.17% (5.01 – 5.33)	6.10% (9.76)	0.00 [0.00;8.33]	1.30 (1.20 – 1.39)	10.02 (9.74 – 10.31)
<b>5 (10)</b>	5.51% (5.35 – 5.67)	6.06% (9.86)	0.00 [0.00;8.33]	1.29 (1.20 – 1.38)	9.55 (9.29 – 9.81)
<b>6 (11)</b>	5.91% (5.74 – 6.08)	7.17% (11.8)	3.85 [0.00;9.09]	1.51 (1.40 – 1.61)	10.36 (10.09 – 10.63)

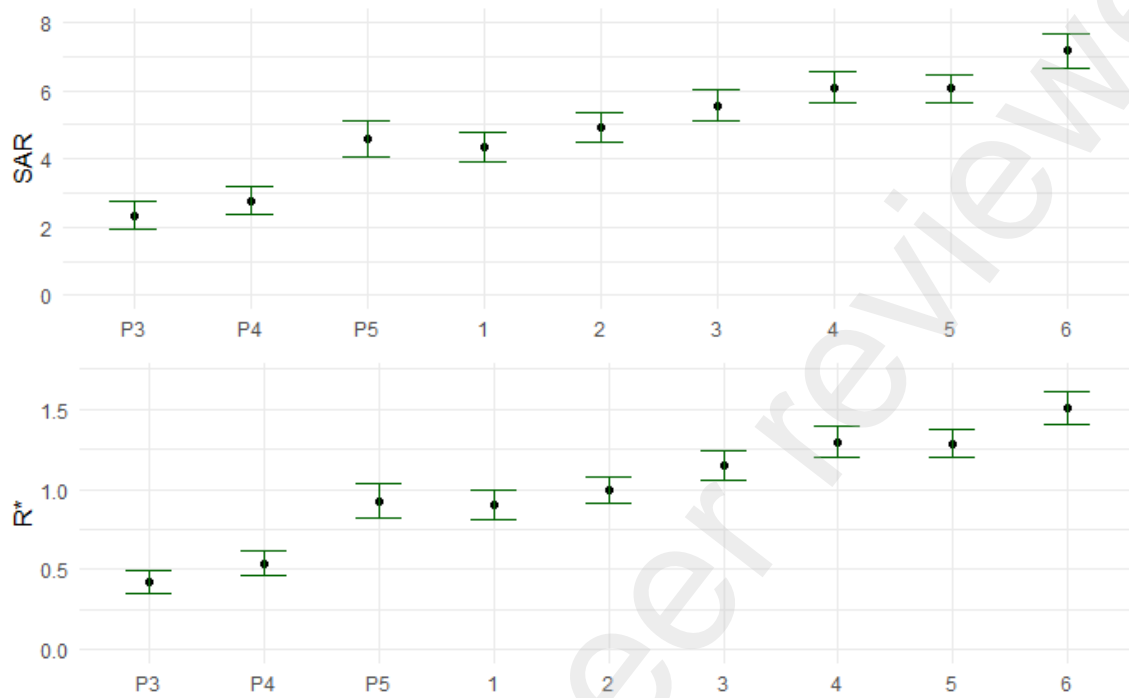
**Figure 1. Population flow-chart**



**Figure 2. 7-day moving average of daily SARS-CoV-2 infection rates per 100,000 population by school year (P3-P5 for preschool, and years 1-6 for primary education)**



**Figure 3. Median secondary attack rate (SAR) and effective reproductive number ( $R^*$ ) with 95%CI by school year (P3-P5 for preschool and years 1-6 for primary education).**

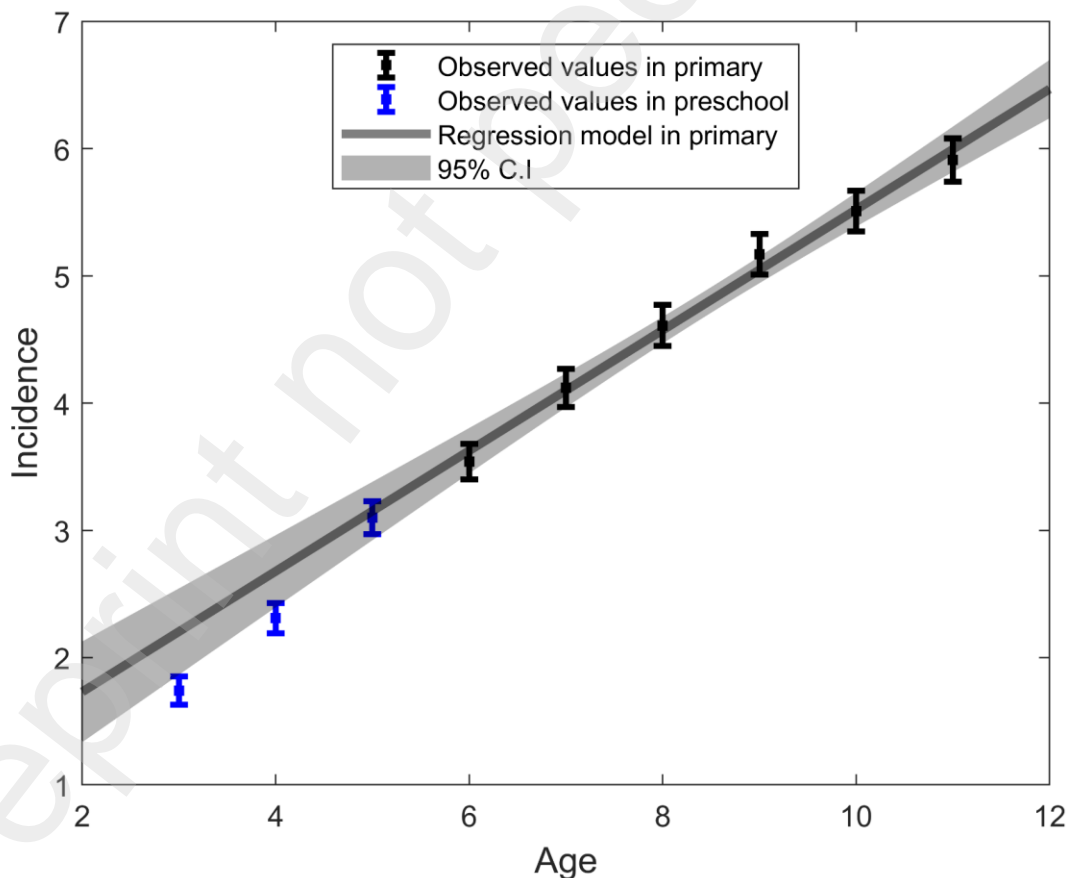


# Unravelling the role of the mandatory use of masks in the control of SARS-CoV-2 in schools: A quasi-experimental study nested in a population-based cohort in Catalonia (Spain)

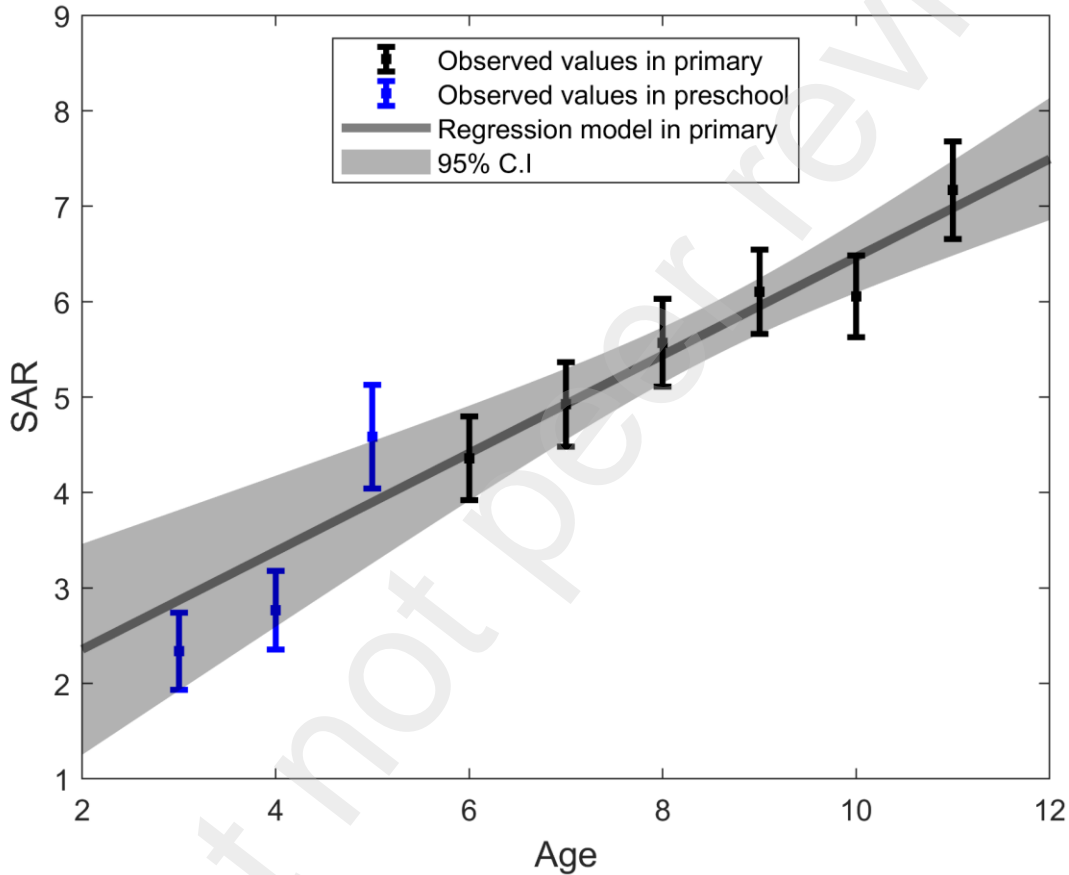
## Appendix

We fitted a linear regression to incidence (Figure S1,  $R^2$  0.99), SAR (Figure S2,  $R^2$  0.95) and  $R^*$  (Figure S3,  $R^2$  0.96) with age, using data from primary education pupils from 6 to 11 years of age. The fitting was performed using the *fitlm* function of MATLAB 2021b. The 95% CI was assessed using the *predict* function. This function was also used to extrapolate the model to preschool year groups.

**Figure S1. Linear regression model of incidence with age.** The regression model is fitted to data of primary school children (6 to 11 years of age). The grey area indicates the 95% CI of the fitting. Observed values are split between those that were used in the regression model (black dots, children in primary education) and those that were not (blue dots, preschool children).

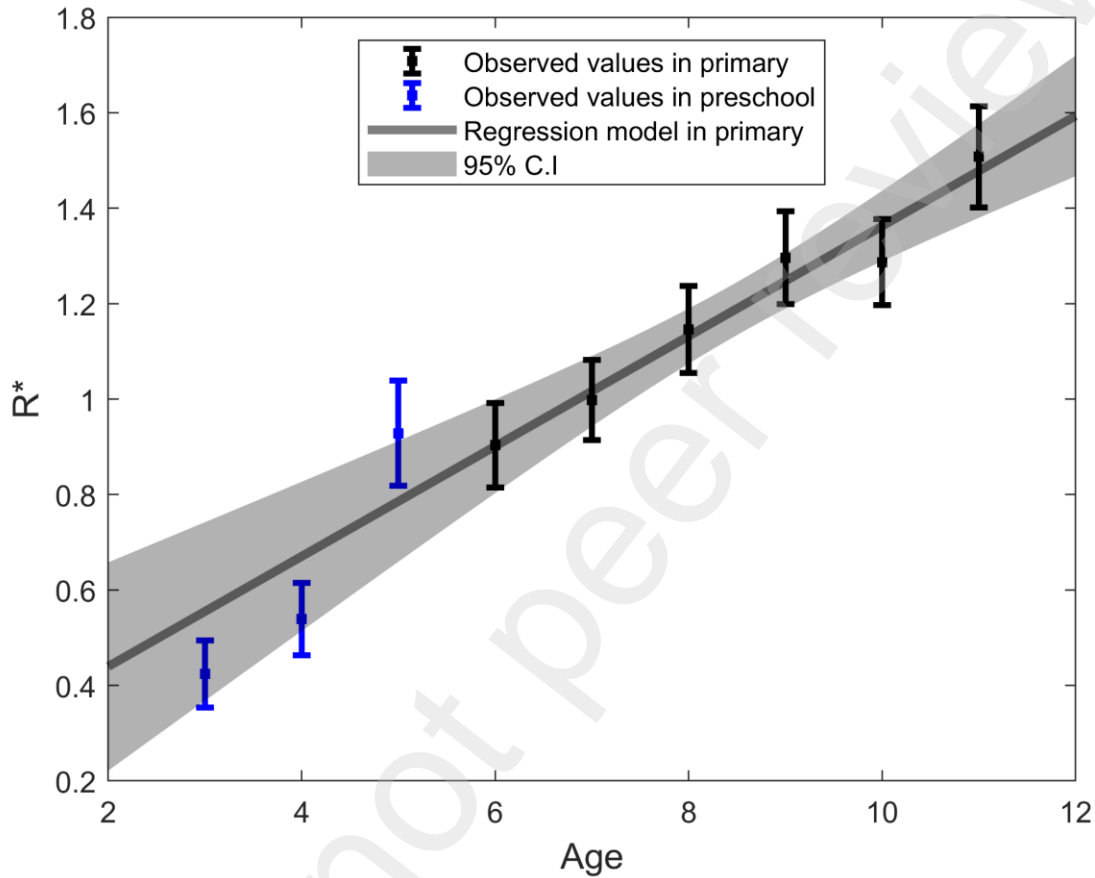


**Figure S2. Linear regression model of secondary attack rate (SAR) with age.** The regression model is fitted to primary education data (6 to 11 year olds). The grey area indicates the 95% CI of the fitting. Observed values are split between those that were used in the regression model (black dots, children in primary education) and those that were not (blue dots, preschool children).





**Figure S3. Linear regression model of effective reproduction number ( $R^*$ ) with age.** The regression model is fitted to data of primary school children (6 to 11 years of age). The grey area indicates the 95% CI of the fitting. Observed values are split between those that were used in the regression model (black dots, children in primary education) and those that were not (blue dots, preschool children).



# EXHIBIT I

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28



Preprints are preliminary reports that have not undergone peer review.  
They should not be considered conclusive, used to inform clinical practice,  
or referenced by the media as validated information.

# Association between School Mask Mandates and SARS-CoV-2 Student Infections: Evidence from a Natural Experiment of Neighboring K-12 Districts in North Dakota

Neeraj Sood (✉ [nsood@usc.edu](mailto:nsood@usc.edu))

University of Southern California

Shannon Heick

Josh Stevenson

Truth in Data, LLC

Tracy Høeg

University of California, Davis

---

## Article

### Keywords:

**Posted Date:** July 1st, 2022

**DOI:** <https://doi.org/10.21203/rs.3.rs-1773983/v1>

**License:** © ⓘ This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License. [Read Full License](#)

---

## Abstract

There is still considerable debate about whether mask mandates in the K-12 schools limit transmission of SARS-CoV-2 in children attending school. Randomized data about the effectiveness of mask mandates in children is still entirely lacking. Our study took advantage of a unique natural experiment of two adjacent K-12 school districts in Fargo, North Dakota, one which had a mask mandate and one which did not in the fall of the 2021-2022 academic year. In the winter, both districts adopted a masks-optional policy allowing for a partial crossover study design. We observed no significant difference between student case rates while the districts had differing masking policies (IRR 0.99; 95% CI: 0.92 to 1.07) nor while they had the same mask policies (IRR 1.04; 95% CI: 0.92 to 1.16). The IRRs across the two periods were also not significantly different ( $p = 0.40$ ). Our findings contribute to a growing body of literature which suggests school-based mask mandates have limited to no impact on the case rates of COVID-19 among K-12 students.

## Introduction

School districts across the nation have implemented mask mandates for children in the hope of reducing COVID-19 transmission, but the impact of school-based mask mandates on COVID-19 transmission in children is not fully established. While observational studies of school mask mandates have had conflicting results, randomized studies have failed to detect an impact of masking on participants under 50 years of age [1-6]. Here we report the results of a natural experiment in two large K-12 school districts in Fargo, North Dakota, Fargo Public Schools (FPS) and West Fargo Public Schools (WF), to estimate the association between school mask mandates and COVID-19 infections. Our study population is unique because the districts are adjacent to each other in the same county and have similar student demographics, COVID-19 mitigation policies and staff vaccination rates. At the start of the Fall 2021 semester, FPS mandated masks and WF did not. On January 17, 2022, FPS also moved to a mask optional policy, creating a unique natural experiment to study school-based mask mandates.

## Results

Table 1 shows school characteristics, total number of positive student tests and the COVID-19 risk mitigation measures implemented by each district. Both school districts had similar COVID-19 mitigation policies, although FPS had more stringent rules for quarantining close contacts. WF also had higher percentages of low-income and minority students. Figure 1 shows that overall trends in COVID-19 incidence among students were similar in the two districts. From August 26, 2021, to January 17, 2022, cumulative incidence in the mask compulsory school district was almost identical to cumulative incidence in the mask-optional district (WF: 1596/12,254 [13.0%; 95% CI: 12.4, 13.6]); FPS: 1475/11,419 [12.9% 95% CI: 12.3, 13.6%]). IRR 0.99; 95% CI: 0.92, 1.07). Post January 17, 2022, when both districts had mask-optional policies, case rates were also not significantly different (WF: 622/12,254 [5.1%; 95% CI: 4.7, 5.5]; FPS: 600/11,419 [5.3%; 95% CI: 4.9, 5.7]). IRR 1.04; 95% CI: 0.92, 1.16). The IRRs across the two periods were also not statistically significantly different ( $p$  value = 0.40). Based on an incidence rate of 13%, we had 80% power to detect a 1.2% difference in incidence between the districts.

## Discussion

This study found that K-12 school mask mandates were not associated with significantly lower COVID-19 student case rates. This is consistent with adult randomized data on community cloth masking [6], multiple observational studies of school mask mandates [1,2,3] and a systematic review of medical or surgical cloth masking for influenza [8]. Studies of school-based mask mandates are particularly prone to bias [9] as student cases detected within the school may be at least 20x more likely to have been contracted outside of school than in [10]. Other observational studies have reported a negative association between school mask mandates and SARS-CoV-2 cases [11,12,13] but may have had important methodological limitations [9,14].

The strengths of the study include the similarities of the two K-12 districts including size, adjacent location within a county, similar demographics, and COVID-19 policies beyond masking. Second, the study includes a partial crossover design with the mask mandate district dropping its mandate during the study period. The partial crossover should have revealed the presence of any major confounding effect. The lack of significant difference between the districts however persisted post partial crossover, when both districts had masks-optional policies. Based on the size of our study and the incidence rate during the study period, we had 80% power to detect a 1.2% difference in incidence between the districts, so if we failed to detect a benefit of mask mandates, that benefit would have been very small. An additional strength of this study is it includes a relatively long study period with data from both the delta and omicron waves.

The study also has limitations. We did not have information on the number of tests performed by each school district, although both school districts had similar testing access and policies. Second, this study did not specifically evaluate in-school transmission. We also did not have data on the types of masks being worn or on masking adherence rates in the two school districts; however, parents and administrators indicated via personal communication with SH, masking was near universal in the district with a mask mandate and 5% or less in the masks-optional district [15]. In conclusion, school mask mandates were not found to be associated with significantly lower student SARS-CoV-2 case rates. This is consistent with a growing body of scientific literature and should be taken into consideration and weighed with the harms and discomfort of masking in the educational setting.

## Methods

We obtained data on student enrollment, masking policies, masking compliance, demographic information and COVID-19 mitigation measures from district administrators and official school district websites. We obtained publicly available data on new student COVID-19 case rates in each school district from August 26, 2021, to March 2, 2022, from the North Dakota Department of Health website [<https://www.health.nd.gov/k-12-school-dashboard>]. We determined the COVID-19 student case rates and incidence rate ratio (IRR) as well as 95% confidence intervals (CI) for case rates between the districts, both while FPS had a mask mandate and WF did not and then when FPS dropped their mandate on January 17, 2022, (after which both districts had mask-optional policies). The study is not considered human subjects research as the data were not collected specifically for this study and do not have subject identifiers. We used Stata Version 17 and UCSF Sample Size Calculator [7] for the analysis. A post-hoc power calculation was performed using ClinCalc. Our report follows the STROBE reporting guidelines for observational studies.

## Declarations

### Acknowledgements

We would like to thank Emily J Allen, PhD, for her graphic design assistance. This study received funding from the University of Southern California.

### Author Contributions

SH, TH and NS conceived the study design, SH, JS and NS collected the data, NS, JS and TH analysed the data and NS and TH interpreted the results. All authors reviewed the manuscript.

### Competing Interests

TH has provided expert testimony for multiple lawsuits involving SARS-CoV-2 in-school transmission and student mask mandates. Otherwise, the authors declare no relevant competing interests.

### Data availability

The raw data used for our calculations are available <https://github.com/tracybethhoeg/North-Dakota-Mask-Study>

The data used in this analysis are also publicly available North Dakota Department of Health website available at <https://www.health.nd.gov/k-12-school-dashboard>, accessed March 31, 2022. Information on enrollment from school district websites. WFPS: <https://www.west-fargo.k12.nd.us/site/default.aspx?PageType=3&DomainID=22&ModuleInstanceID=11253&ViewID=6446EE88-D30C-497E-9316-3F8874B3E108&RenderLoc=0&FlexDataID=24239&PageID=37> accessed March 31, 2022. FPS: <https://www.fargo.k12.nd.us/page/365> accessed March 31, 2022.

## Ethics declarations

According to the NIH's Human Subjects Research Decision Tool (<https://grants.nih.gov/policy/humansubjects/hs-decision.htm>), this study was IRB exempt.

## References

1. Oster E, Jack R, Halloran C, Schoof J, McLeod D. COVID-19 Mitigation Practices and COVID-19 Rates in Schools: Report on Data from Florida, New York and Massachusetts. medRxiv **2021**: 2021.05.19.21257467.
2. Gettings J, Czarnik M, Morris E, et al. Mask Use and Ventilation Improvements to Reduce COVID-19 Incidence in Elementary Schools - Georgia, November 16-December 11, 2020. MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep **2021**; 70(21): 779-84.
3. Coma E, Català M, Méndez-Boo L, et al. Unravelling the Role of the Mandatory Use of Face Covering Masks for the Control of SARS-CoV-2 in Schools: A Quasi-Experimental Study Nested in a Population-Based Cohort in Catalonia (Spain). **2022**.
4. Jehn M, Mac McCullough J, Dale AP, et al. Association between K–12 school mask policies and school-associated COVID-19 outbreaks—Maricopa and Pima Counties, Arizona, July–August 2021. Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report **2021**; 70(39): 1372.
5. Boutzoukas AE, Zimmerman KO, Inkelas M, et al. School Masking Policies and Secondary SARS-CoV-2 Transmission. *Pediatrics* **2022**.
6. Abaluck J, Kwong LH, Styczynski A, et al. Impact of community masking on COVID-19: A cluster-randomized trial in Bangladesh. *Science* **2021**: eabi9069.
7. Kohn MA, Senyak J. Sample Size Calculators [website]. UCSF CTSI. 8 June 2022. Available at <https://www.sample-size.net/> [Accessed 12 June 2022]
8. Jefferson T, Del Mar CB, Dooley L, Ferroni E, Al-Ansary LA, Bawazeer GA, van Driel ML, Jones MA, Thorning S, Beller EM, Clark J, Hoffmann TC, Glasziou PP, Conly JM. Physical interventions to interrupt or reduce the spread of respiratory viruses. *Cochrane Database of Systematic Reviews* 2020, Issue 11. Art. No.: CD006207. DOI: 10.1002/14651858.CD006207.pub5.
9. Chandra A & Høeg TB, Revisiting Pediatric COVID-19 Cases in Counties With and Without School Mask Requirements—United States, July 1–October 20 2021. Available at SSRN: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=4118566> or <http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.4118566>
10. Mulligan. CB. The Backwards Art of Slowing the Spread? Congregation Efficiencies during COVID-19. Becker Friedman Institute for Economics University of Chicago. 4/21. No. 2021-51
11. Boutzoukas et al. School Masking Policies and Secondary SARS-CoV-2 Transmission. *Pediatrics* June 2022; 149 (6): e2022056687. 10.1542/peds.2022-056687

12. Budzyn SE, Panaggio MJ, Parks SE, et al. Pediatric COVID-19 Cases in Counties With and Without School Mask Requirements – United States, July 1–September 4, 2021. MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep 2021;70:1377–1378.
13. Jehn M, McCullough JM, Dale AP, et al. Association Between K–12 School Mask Policies and School-Associated COVID-19 Outbreaks – Maricopa and Pima Counties, Arizona, July–August 2021. MMWR Morb Mortal Wkly Rep 2021;70:1372–1373.
14. Høeg TB, Prasad V & Porter T. Contact tracing policy for masked students may be an important confounding variable. *Accepted for publication*. Pediatrics. Letter to the Editor. July 2022.
15. Personal communication via email with West Fargo Superintendent on 11/16/21.

## Table 1

Table 1: School district characteristics and COVID-19 risk mitigation measures in Fall 2021 in study school districts

School Policies and Characteristics	West Fargo Public School District (School District with mask optional policy)	Fargo Public School District (School district with mandatory masking till Jan 17, 2022 and mask optional thereafter)
Student Enrollment in August 2021 <sup>a</sup>	12,254	11,419
Total Number (% [95% CI]) of students testing positive up to 1/17/22	1596 (13.0% [12.4, 13.6])	1475 (12.9% [12.3, 13.6])
Total Number (% [95% CI]) of Students Testing Positive After 1/17/22	622 (5.1% [4.7, 5.5])	600 (5.3% [4.9, 5.7])
Average Class Size <sup>b</sup>	21-Elementary School, 23-Middle School, 23-High School	18.7-Elementary School, 21.2 Middle School, 20.1 High School
Race/Ethnicity of Students in 2021-2022 School Year <sup>c</sup>	71% White, 17% African American, Asian 4%, Hispanic 4%	69% White, 16% African American, Asian 4%, Hispanic 6%
Fraction of Low-Income students in 2021-2022 School Year <sup>c</sup>	23%	18%
Staff vaccination rate at school year start <sup>b</sup>	74.5%	77.6%
Face covering required when using district provided transportation <sup>d</sup>	Yes	Yes
Mandatory physical distancing <sup>d</sup>	No	No
Regular cleaning of high touch surfaces <sup>d</sup>	Yes	Yes
Does the school conduct routine COVID testing of all children? <sup>d</sup>	No. Children are given the option to use a rapid test on certain times and days at school sites. Children need parent permission and need to preregister. Children who develop symptoms at school have the option to test with parent permission when parent picks up child from school.	No. The district has 2 testing sites where students and their families can get tested, but it is voluntary. A parent needs to escort their student to the site or have a permission slip filed in.



School activities, events, assemblies, and gatherings allowed <sup>d</sup>	Yes	Yes
Has the school upgraded ventilation systems? <sup>d</sup>	Yes, iMod air filtration units have been installed in every school	Yes, Needlepoint Bi-polar Ionization units have been installed in each school buildings HVAC system.
Symptomatic students sent home <sup>d</sup>	Yes	Yes
How long are COVID+ children required to stay at home? <sup>d</sup>	10 days	10 days
When can symptomatic children return to school? <sup>d</sup>	Students with symptoms other than loss of taste or smell can return when they have been symptom free for 24 hours without use of medications. Students with loss of taste or smell can return after 10 days or the following day after a negative test	Students can return after 10 days from onset or date of negative COVID test whichever is earlier, and free of fever for 24 hours with improving symptoms.
Are children in the same classroom as COVID+ case required to quarantine? <sup>d</sup>	No, a notification is sent to all children in the classroom and parents are asked to monitor their children for symptoms	Not all of them. Only individuals who are close contacts (close contact being anyone within 6ft for 15 cumulative minutes or more in one day) and unmasked (unmasked contacts generally originate from lunch or snack times) are required to quarantine or go through testing protocol to remain in school.
Are "close contacts" required to quarantine? <sup>d</sup>	Only symptomatic individuals or persons who are unvaccinated and unwilling to do a rapid test every other day for seven days need to quarantine	Only unmasked close contacts are required to quarantine or submit to every other day testing to remain in school

Notes:

<sup>a</sup> Information from school district websites. WFPS: <https://www.west-fargo.k12.nd.us/site/default.aspx?PageType=3&DomainID=22&ModuleInstanceID=11253&ViewID=6446EE88-D30C-497E-9316-3F8874B3E108&RenderLoc=0&FlexDataID=24239&PageID=37> accessed March 31, 2022.  
FPS: <https://www.fargo.k12.nd.us/page/365> accessed March 31, 2022.

<sup>b</sup> Information from communication with school administrators.

<sup>c</sup> Information from official portal for North Dakota state government.  
WFPS: <https://insights.nd.gov/Education/District/EnrollmentDemographics/09006> accessed March 31, 2022.  
FPS: <https://insights.nd.gov/Education/District/EnrollmentDemographics/09001> accessed March 31, 2022.

<sup>d</sup> Information from school COVID-19 protocols. WFPS: <https://www.west-fargo.k12.nd.us/cms/lib/ND02203445/Centricity/Domain/2935/COVID%20Health%20and%20Safety%20Protocols%202021-22.pdf> accessed March 31, 2022. FPS: <https://drive.google.com/file/d/1qyn7DNvCnSuKszHqM8C8BTAixmnCbToS/view> accessed March 31, 2022.

Figures

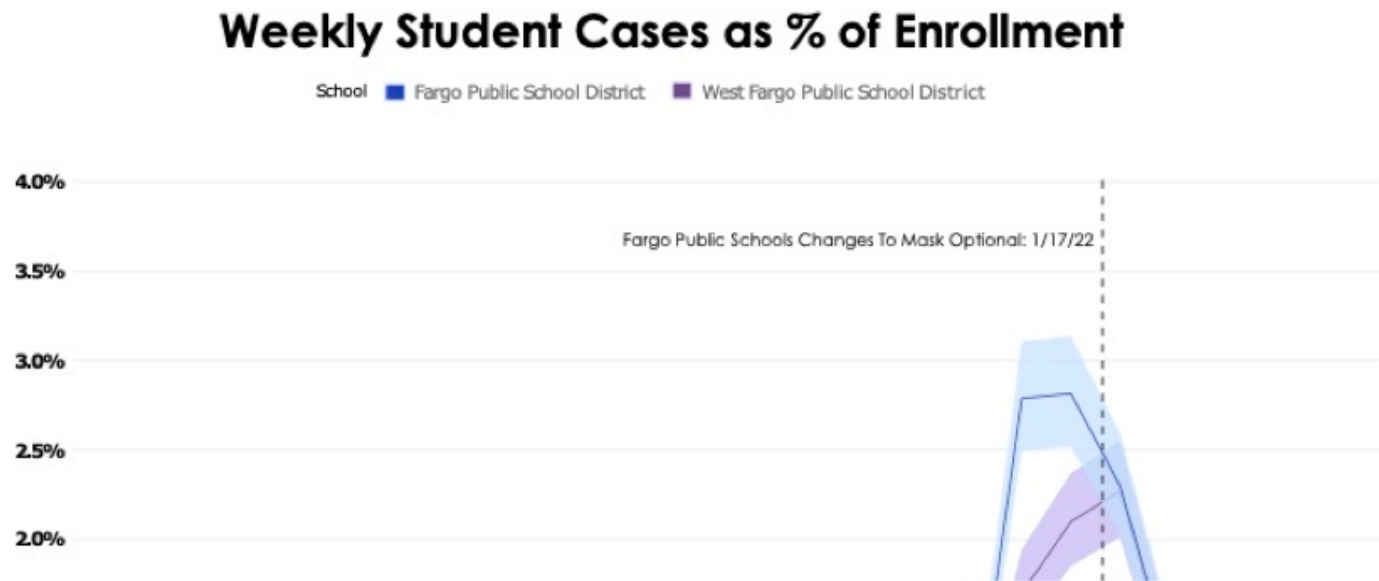


Figure 1

Weekly COVID-19 Incidence in School Districts Since Start of 2021 School Year

**Notes:** Shaded region represents 95% confidence intervals. Information on new student COVID-19 cases from North Dakota Department of Health website available at <https://www.health.nd.gov/k-12-school-dashboard> , accessed March 31, 2022. Information on enrollment from school district websites. WFPS: <https://www.west-fargo.k12.nd.us/site/default.aspx?PageType=3&DomainID=22&ModuleInstanceID=11253&ViewID=6446EE88-D30C-497E-9316-3F8874B3E108&RenderLoc=0&FlexDataID=24239&PageID=37> accessed March 31, 2022. FPS: <https://www.fargo.k12.nd.us/page/365> accessed March 31, 2022.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# EXHIBIT J

## Title page

**Title:** Use of face masks did not impact COVID-19 incidence among 10–12-year-olds in Finland

**Authors:** Aapo Juutinen<sup>1</sup> BS, Emmi Sarvikivi<sup>1</sup> MD, Päivi Laukkanen-Nevala<sup>1</sup> PhD, Otto Helve<sup>1</sup> MD

**Affiliations:** <sup>1</sup> Finnish Institute for Health and Welfare, Department of Health Security

## Abstract

In fall 2021 in Finland, the recommendation to use face masks in schools for pupils ages 12 years and above was in place nationwide. Some cities recommended face masks for younger pupils as well. Our aim was to compare COVID-19 incidence among 10–12-year-olds between cities with different recommendations on the use of face masks in schools. COVID-19 case numbers were obtained from the National Infectious Disease Registry (NIDR) of the Finnish Institute for Health and Welfare, where clinical microbiology laboratories report all positive SARS-CoV-2 tests with unique identifiers in a timely manner, including information such as date of birth, gender, and place of residence. The NIDR is linked to the population data registry, enabling calculation of incidences. We compared the differences in trends of 14-day incidences between Helsinki and Turku among 10–12-year-olds, and for comparison, also among ages 7–9 and 30–49 by using joinpoint regression. According to our analysis, no additional effect seemed to be gained from this, based on comparisons between the cities and between the age groups of the unvaccinated children (10–12 years versus 7–9 years).

## Introduction

In fall 2021, the number of new COVID-19 cases was high globally [1]. In Finland, the delta variant had begun to spread in June, and by the end of July, delta was the dominant variant across the country. At that time, face mask use was recommended nationally in schools in children age 12 years and over. In some Finnish cities, this recommendation was extended to pupils age 10 years and above. The World Health Organization (WHO) stated that a risk-based approach should be applied to the decision to mask children between ages six and 11 years [2].

Our aim was to compare COVID-19 incidence among 10–12-year-olds between cities with different recommendations on the use of face masks in schools.

## Methods

COVID-19 case numbers were obtained from the National Infectious Disease Registry (NIDR) of the Finnish Institute for Health and Welfare, where clinical microbiology laboratories report all positive SARS-CoV-2 tests with unique identifiers in a timely manner, including information such as date of birth, gender, and place of residence [3]. The NIDR is linked to the population data registry, enabling calculation of incidences. Moving averages of 14-day incidences were used as a dependent variable in the statistical analysis. Estimated average percent changes (APC) were calculated in one-month periods. All figures were created using RStudio (R version 3.6.3) and all statistical analyses performed using the open source Joinpoint software (Joinpoint Regression Program, National Cancer Institute, USA, Version 4.9.0.0) as described previously [4].

Helsinki (population 661 887) and Turku (population 195 818) were selected for comparison, since the baseline incidence in the cities had been similar in August and September 2021. Helsinki implemented the national recommendation on face mask use at schools, while Turku had an extended recommendation that included those 10 years old and above.

## Results

We compared the differences in trends of 14-day incidences between Helsinki and Turku among 10–12-year-olds, and for comparison, also among ages 7–9 and 30–49, with the latter group representing the likely age group of the pupils' parents. Moving averages of 14-day incidences and estimated average percentual changes (APC) are presented in Figure 1a. In August, there were no differences in APC values (difference, -0.1;  $P=0.8$ ). However, the APC was higher in September in Turku (difference, 2.9;  $P<0.001$ ), in October in Helsinki (difference, 2.3;  $P<0.001$ ), and in November in Turku (difference, -2.2;  $P<0.001$ ). The incidence for 7–9-year-olds was similar to that of 10–12-year-olds, but no such steep changes in November were observed in the incidence for 30–49-year-olds in either city (Figure 1b).

## Discussion

In fall 2021 in Finland, the recommendation to use face masks in schools for pupils ages 12 years and above was in place nationwide. Some cities recommended face masks for younger pupils as well, allowing us to assess the impact of face mask use in schools for younger pupils as a supplementary pandemic control measure. According to our analysis, no additional effect seemed to be gained from this, based on comparisons between the cities and between the age groups of the unvaccinated children (10–12 years versus 7–9 years).

The major limitation of our study is that schools are not the only place for children to have social contacts and be exposed to SARS-CoV-2. However, the lower incidence in vaccinated adults would indicate a lower risk of infection at home. Therefore, one would expect to see some differences in the age-specific incidences if masking was an effective way to control transmission in schools. Also, the timing for these observations was during a high circulation of the delta variant across the country. These results may not be valid during the omicron era.

## Acknowledgements

We are grateful to Claire Foley for proofreading the manuscript.

## References

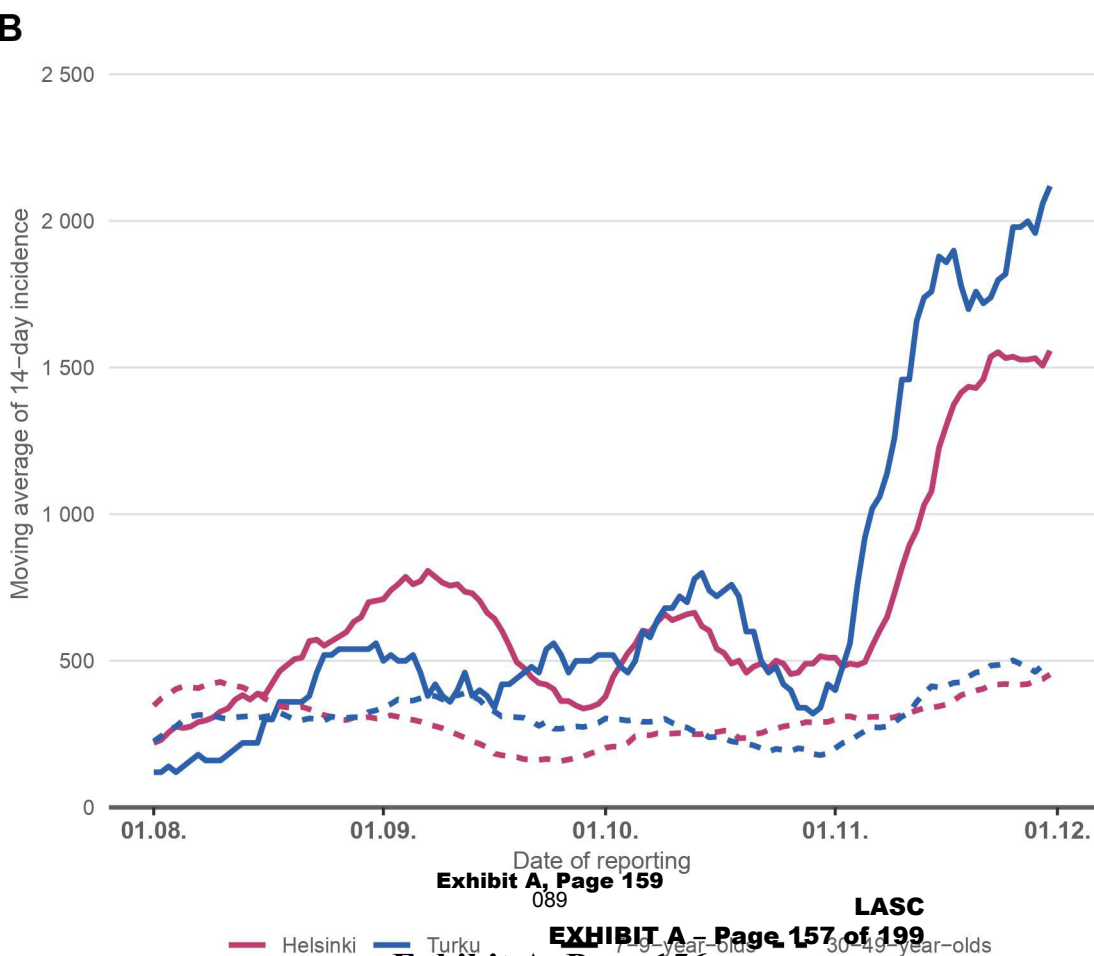
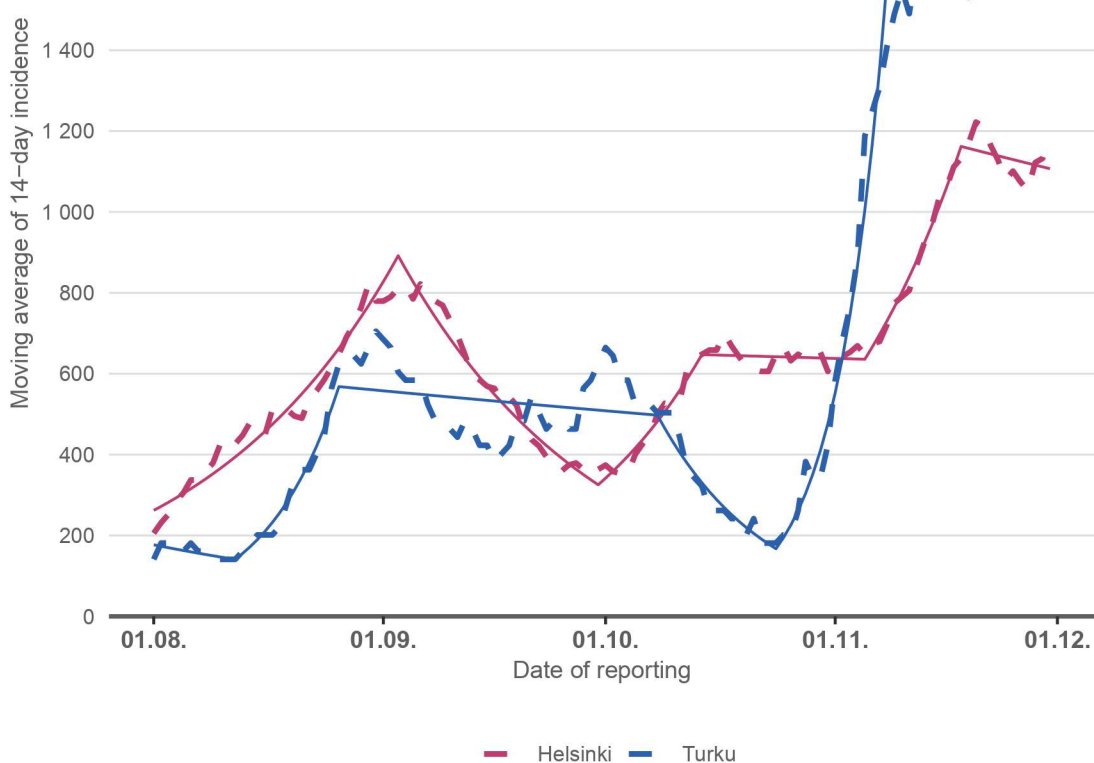
1. **WHO COVID-19 Dashboard**. Geneva: World Health Organization, 2020. <https://covid19.who.int>  
Accessed January 24, 2022.
2. **World Health Organization**. Advice on the use of masks for children in the community in the context of COVID-19. 21 August 2020. [https://www.who.int/publications/i/item/WHO-2019-nCoV-IPC\\_Masks-Children-2020.1](https://www.who.int/publications/i/item/WHO-2019-nCoV-IPC_Masks-Children-2020.1) Accessed February 22, 2022.
3. **Sajanti E, et al.** (2017) Lyme Borreliosis in Finland, 1995-2014. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*; Aug: 23: 1282-1288. doi: 10.3201/eid2308.161273.
4. **Juutinen A, et al.** (2021) Closing lower secondary schools had no impact on COVID-19 incidence in 13–15-year-olds in Finland. *Epidemiology and Infection*; 149:e233.  
doi:10.1017/S0950268821002351.

## Figure legends

Figure 1. a) Moving average of COVID-19 incidence for 14 days (dashed line) and estimated APC values (solid line) in 10–12-year-olds in Helsinki (face masks not used in schools in this age group) and in Turku

(face masks were used). b) Moving average of COVID-19 incidence for 14 days in 7–9-year-olds (solid line) and in 30–49-year-olds (dashed line) in Helsinki and Turku.





# EXHIBIT K

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# Effectiveness of Adding a Mask Recommendation to Other Public Health Measures to Prevent SARS-CoV-2 Infection in Danish Mask Wearers

## A Randomized Controlled Trial

Henning Bundgaard, DMSc; Johan Skov Bundgaard, BSc; Daniel Emil Tadeusz Raaschou-Pedersen, BSc; Christian von Buchwald, DMSc; Tobias Todsen, MD; Jakob Boesgaard Norsk, MD; Mia M. Pries-Heje, MD; Christoffer Rasmus Vissing, MD; Pernille B. Nielsen, MD; Ulrik C. Winsløw, MD; Kamille Fogh, MD; Rasmus Hasselbalch, MD; Jonas H. Kristensen, MD; Anna Ringgaard, PhD; Mikkel Porsborg Andersen, PhD; Nicole Bakkegård Goecke, PhD; Ramona Trebbien, PhD; Kerstin Skovgaard, PhD; Thomas Benfield, DMSc; Henrik Ullum, PhD; Christian Torp-Pedersen, DMSc; and Kasper Iversen, DMSc

**Background:** Observational evidence suggests that mask wearing mitigates transmission of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2). It is uncertain if this observed association arises through protection of uninfected wearers (protective effect), via reduced transmission from infected mask wearers (source control), or both.

**Objective:** To assess whether recommending surgical mask use outside the home reduces wearers' risk for SARS-CoV-2 infection in a setting where masks were uncommon and not among recommended public health measures.

**Design:** Randomized controlled trial (DANMASK-19 [Danish Study to Assess Face Masks for the Protection Against COVID-19 Infection]). (ClinicalTrials.gov: NCT04337541)

**Setting:** Denmark, April and May 2020.

**Participants:** Adults spending more than 3 hours per day outside the home without occupational mask use.

**Intervention:** Encouragement to follow social distancing measures for coronavirus disease 2019, plus either no mask recommendation or a recommendation to wear a mask when outside the home among other persons together with a supply of 50 surgical masks and instructions for proper use.

**Measurements:** The primary outcome was SARS-CoV-2 infection in the mask wearer at 1 month by antibody testing, polymerase chain reaction (PCR), or hospital diagnosis. The secondary outcome was PCR positivity for other respiratory viruses.

**Results:** A total of 3030 participants were randomly assigned to the recommendation to wear masks, and 2994 were assigned to control; 4862 completed the study. Infection with SARS-CoV-2 occurred in 42 participants recommended masks (1.8%) and 53 control participants (2.1%). The between-group difference was  $-0.3$  percentage point (95% CI,  $-1.2$  to  $0.4$  percentage point;  $P = 0.38$ ) (odds ratio, 0.82 [CI, 0.54 to 1.23];  $P = 0.33$ ). Multiple imputation accounting for loss to follow-up yielded similar results. Although the difference observed was not statistically significant, the 95% CIs are compatible with a 46% reduction to a 23% increase in infection.

**Limitation:** Inconclusive results, missing data, variable adherence, patient-reported findings on home tests, no blinding, and no assessment of whether masks could decrease disease transmission from mask wearers to others.

**Conclusion:** The recommendation to wear surgical masks to supplement other public health measures did not reduce the SARS-CoV-2 infection rate among wearers by more than 50% in a community with modest infection rates, some degree of social distancing, and uncommon general mask use. The data were compatible with lesser degrees of self-protection.

**Primary Funding Source:** The Salling Foundations.

*Ann Intern Med.* 2021;174:335-343. doi:10.7326/M20-6817 **Annals.org**  
For author, article, and disclosure information, see end of text.  
This article was published at Annals.org on 18 November 2020.

Severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2 (SARS-CoV-2), the cause of coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19), has infected more than 54 million persons (1, 2). Measures to impede transmission in health care and community settings are essential (3). The virus is transmitted person-to-person, primarily through the mouth, nose, or eyes via respiratory droplets, aerosols, or fomites (4, 5). It can survive on surfaces for up to 72 hours (6), and touching a contaminated surface followed by face touching is another possible route of transmission (7). Face masks are a plausible means to reduce transmission of respiratory viruses by minimizing the risk that respiratory droplets will reach wearers' nasal or oral mucosa. Face masks are also hypothesized to reduce face touching (8, 9), but frequent face and mask touching has been

reported among health care personnel (10). Observational evidence supports the efficacy of face masks in health care settings (11, 12) and as source control in patients infected with SARS-CoV-2 or other coronaviruses (13).

An increasing number of localities recommend masks in community settings on the basis of this observational evidence, but recommendations vary and controversy

**See also:**

Editorial comments ..... 419, 421  
Web-Only  
Supplement

## ORIGINAL RESEARCH

## Effectiveness of Mask Recommendation for Preventing SARS-CoV-2 Infection

exists (14). The World Health Organization (WHO) and the U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (15) strongly recommend that persons with symptoms or known infection wear masks to prevent transmission of SARS-CoV-2 to others (source control) (16). However, WHO acknowledges that we lack evidence that wearing a mask protects healthy persons from SARS-CoV-2 (prevention) (17). A systematic review of observational studies reported that mask use reduced risk for SARS, Middle East respiratory syndrome, and COVID-19 by 66% overall, 70% in health care workers, and 44% in the community (12). However, surgical and cloth masks were grouped in preventive studies, and none of the 3 included non-health care studies related directly to COVID-19. Another systematic review (18) and American College of Physicians recommendations (19) concluded that evidence on mask effectiveness for respiratory infection prevention is stronger in health care than community settings.

Observational evidence suggests that mask wearing mitigates SARS-CoV-2 transmission, but whether this observed association arises because masks protect uninfected wearers (protective effect) or because transmission is reduced from infected mask wearers (source control) is uncertain. Here, we report a randomized controlled trial (20) that assessed whether a recommendation to wear a surgical mask when outside the home among others reduced wearers' risk for SARS-CoV-2 infection in a setting where public health measures were in effect but community mask wearing was uncommon and not recommended.

## METHODS

### Trial Design and Oversight

DANMASK-19 (Danish Study to Assess Face Masks for the Protection Against COVID-19 Infection) was an investigator-initiated, nationwide, unblinded, randomized controlled trial (ClinicalTrials.gov: NCT04337541). The trial protocol was registered with the Danish Data Protection Agency (P-2020-311) (Part 10 of the **Supplement**, available at [Annals.org](https://www.annals.org)) and published (21). The researchers presented the protocol to the independent regional scientific ethics committee of the Capital Region of Denmark, which did not require ethics approval (H-20023709) in accordance with Danish legislation (Parts 11 and 12 of the **Supplement**). The trial was done in accordance with the principles of the Declaration of Helsinki.

### Participants and Study Period

During the study period (3 April to 2 June 2020), Danish authorities did not recommend use of masks in the community and mask use was uncommon (<5%) outside hospitals (22). Recommended public health measures included quarantining persons with SARS-CoV-2 infection, social distancing (including in shops and public transportation, which remained open), limiting the number of persons seen, frequent hand hygiene and cleaning, and limiting visitors to hospitals and nursing homes (23, 24). Cafés and restaurants were closed during the study until 18 May 2020.

Eligible persons were community-dwelling adults aged 18 years or older without current or prior symptoms or diagnosis of COVID-19 who reported being outside the home among others for at least 3 hours per day and who did not wear masks during their daily work. Recruitment involved media advertisements and contacting private companies and public organizations. Interested citizens had internet access to detailed study information and to research staff for questions (Part 3 of the **Supplement**). At baseline, participants completed a demographic survey and provided consent for researchers to access their national registry data (Parts 4 and 5 of the **Supplement**). Recruitment occurred from 3 through 24 April 2020. Half of participants were randomly assigned to a group on 12 April and half on 24 April.

### Intervention

Participants were enrolled and data registered using Research Electronic Data Capture (REDCap) software (25). Eligible participants were randomly assigned 1:1 to the mask or control group using a computer algorithm and were stratified by the 5 regions of Denmark (**Supplement Table 1**, available at [Annals.org](https://www.annals.org)). Participants were notified of allocation by e-mail, and study packages were sent by courier (Part 7 of the **Supplement**). Participants in the mask group were instructed to wear a mask when outside the home during the next month. They received 50 three-layer, disposable, surgical face masks with ear loops (TYPE II EN 14683 [Abena]; filtration rate, 98%; made in China). Participants in both groups received materials and instructions for antibody testing on receipt and at 1 month. They also received materials and instructions for collecting an oropharyngeal/nasal swab sample for polymerase chain reaction (PCR) testing at 1 month and whenever symptoms compatible with COVID-19 occurred during follow-up. If symptomatic, participants were strongly encouraged to seek medical care. They registered symptoms and results of the antibody test in the online REDCap system. Participants returned the test material by prepaid express courier.

Written instructions and instructional videos guided antibody testing, oropharyngeal/nasal swabbing, and proper use of masks (Part 8 of the **Supplement**), and a help line was available to participants. In accordance with WHO recommendations for health care settings at that time, participants were instructed to change the mask if outside the home for more than 8 hours. At baseline and in weekly follow-up e-mails, participants in both groups were encouraged to follow current COVID-19 recommendations from the Danish authorities.

### Antibody and Viral PCR Testing

Participants tested for SARS-CoV-2 IgM and IgG antibodies in whole blood using a point-of-care test (Lateral Flow test [Zhuhai Livzon Diagnostics]) according to the manufacturer's recommendations and as previously described (26). After puncturing a fingertip with a lancet, they withdrew blood into a capillary tube and placed 1 drop of blood followed by 2 drops of saline in the test chamber in each of the 2 test plates (IgM and IgG). Participants reported IgM and IgG results separately as

"1 line present" (negative), "2 lines present" (positive), or "I am not sure, or I could not perform the test" (treated as a negative result). Participants were categorized as seropositive if they had developed IgM, IgG, or both. The manufacturer reported that sensitivity was 90.2% and specificity 99.2%. A previously reported internal validation using 651 samples from blood donors before November 2019 and 155 patients with PCR-confirmed SARS-CoV-2 infection estimated a sensitivity of 82.5% (95% CI, 75.3% to 88.4%) and specificity of 99.5% (CI, 98.7% to 99.9%) (26). We (27) and others (28) have reported that oropharyngeal/nasal swab sampling for SARS-CoV-2 by participants, as opposed to health care workers, is clinically useful. Descriptions of RNA extraction, primer and probe used, reverse transcription, pre-amplification, and microfluidic quantitative PCR are detailed in Part 6 of the **Supplement**.

### Data Collection

Participants received 4 follow-up surveys (Parts 4 and 5 of the **Supplement**) by e-mail to collect information on antibody test results, adherence to recommendations on time spent outside the home among others, development of symptoms, COVID-19 diagnosis based on PCR testing done in public hospitals, and known COVID-19 exposures.

### Outcomes

The primary outcome was SARS-CoV-2 infection, defined as a positive result on an oropharyngeal/nasal swab test for SARS-CoV-2, development of a positive SARS-CoV-2 antibody test result (IgM or IgG) during the study period, or a hospital-based diagnosis of SARS-CoV-2 infection or COVID-19. Secondary end points included PCR evidence of infection with other respiratory viruses (**Supplement Table 2**, available at [Annals.org](https://annals.org)).

### Sample Size Calculations

The sample size was determined to provide adequate power for assessment of the combined composite primary outcome in the intention-to-treat analysis. Authorities estimated an incidence of SARS-CoV-2 infection of at least 2% during the study period. Assuming that wearing a face mask halves risk for infection, we estimated that a sample of 4636 participants would provide the trial with 80% power at a significance level of 5% (2-sided  $\alpha$  level). Anticipating 20% loss to follow-up in this community-based study, we aimed to assign at least 6000 participants.

### Statistical Analysis

Participants with a positive result on an antibody test at baseline were excluded from the analyses. We calculated CIs of proportions assuming binomial distribution (Clopper-Pearson).

The primary composite outcome (intention-to-treat) was compared between groups using the  $\chi^2$  test. Odds ratios and confidence limits were calculated using logistic regression. We did a per protocol analysis that included only participants reporting complete or predominant use of face masks as instructed. A conservative sensitivity analysis assumed that participants with a

positive result on an antibody test at the end of the study who had not provided antibody test results at study entrance had had a positive result at entrance. To further examine the uncertainty of loss to follow-up, we did (post hoc) 200 imputations using the R package *smcfcs*, version 1.4.1 (29), to impute missing values of outcome. We included sex, age, type of work, time out of home, and outcome in this calculation.

Prespecified subgroups were compared by logistic regression analysis. In a post hoc analysis, we explored whether there was a subgroup defined by a constellation of participant characteristics for which a recommendation to wear masks seemed to be effective. We included sex, age, type of work, time out of home, and outcome in this calculation.

Two-sided *P* values less than 0.05 were considered statistically significant. Analyses were done using R, version 3.6.1 (R Foundation).

### Role of the Funding Source

An unrestricted grant from the Salling Foundations supported the study, and the BESTSELLER Foundation donated the Livzon tests. The funders did not influence study design, conduct, or reporting.

## RESULTS

### Participants

A total of 17 258 Danish citizens responded to recruitment, and 6024 completed the baseline survey and fulfilled eligibility criteria. The first participants (group 1; *n* = 2995) were randomly assigned on 12 April 2020 and were followed from 14 to 16 April through 15 May 2020. Remaining participants (group 2; *n* = 3029) were randomly assigned on 24 April 2020 and were followed from 2 to 4 May through 2 June 2020. A total of 3030 participants were randomly assigned to the recommendation to wear face masks, and 2994 were assigned not to wear face masks (**Figure**); 4862 participants (80.7%) completed the study. **Table 1** shows baseline characteristics, which were well balanced between groups. Participants reported having spent a median of 4.5 hours per day outside the home.

### Adherence

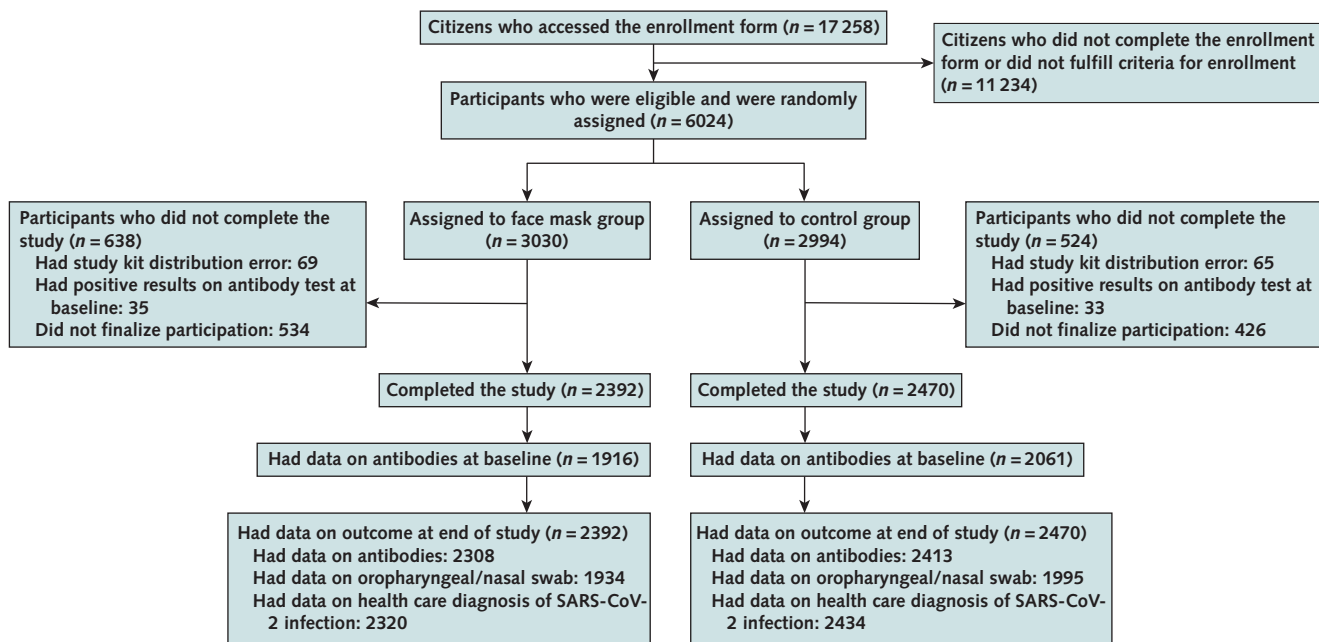
Based on the lowest adherence reported in the mask group during follow-up, 46% of participants wore the mask as recommended, 47% predominantly as recommended, and 7% not as recommended.

### Primary Outcome

The primary outcome occurred in 42 participants (1.8%) in the mask group and 53 (2.1%) in the control group. In an intention-to-treat analysis, the between-group difference was  $-0.3$  percentage point (CI,  $-1.2$  to  $0.4$  percentage point; *P* = 0.38) (odds ratio [OR], 0.82 [CI, 0.54 to 1.23]; *P* = 0.33) in favor of the mask group (**Supplement Figure 1**, available at [Annals.org](https://annals.org)). When this analysis was repeated with multiple imputation for missing data due to loss to follow-up, it yielded similar results (OR, 0.81 [CI, 0.53 to 1.23]; *P* = 0.32). **Table 2**



Figure. Study flow diagram.



Inclusion and exclusion criteria are described in the Methods section, and criteria for completion of the study are given in the Supplement (available at Annals.org). SARS-CoV-2 = severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2.

provides data on the components of the primary end point, which were similar between groups.

In a per protocol analysis that excluded participants in the mask group who reported nonadherence (7%), SARS-CoV-2 infection occurred in 40 participants (1.8%) in the mask group and 53 (2.1%) in the control group (between-group difference,  $-0.4$  percentage point [CI,  $-1.2$  to  $0.5$  percentage point];  $P = 0.40$ ) (OR,  $0.84$  [CI,  $0.55$  to  $1.26$ ];  $P = 0.40$ ). Supplement Figure 2 (available at Annals.org) provides results of the prespecified subgroup analyses of the primary composite end point. No statistically significant interactions were identified.

In the preplanned sensitivity analysis, those who had a positive result on an antibody test at 1 month but had not provided antibody results at baseline were considered to have had positive results at baseline ( $n = 18$ )—that is, they were excluded from the analysis. In this analysis, the primary outcome occurred in 33 participants (1.4%) in the face mask group and 44 (1.8%) in the control group (between-group difference,  $-0.4$  percentage point [CI,  $-1.1$  to  $0.4$  percentage point];  $P = 0.22$ ) (OR,  $0.77$  [CI,  $0.49$  to  $1.22$ ];  $P = 0.26$ ).

Three post hoc (not preplanned) analyses were done. In the first, which included only participants reporting wearing face masks “exactly as instructed,” infection (the primary outcome) occurred in 22 participants (2.0%) in the face mask group and 53 (2.1%) in the control group (between-group difference,  $-0.2$  percentage point [CI,  $-1.3$  to  $0.9$  percentage point];  $P = 0.82$ ) (OR,

$0.93$  [CI,  $0.56$  to  $1.54$ ];  $P = 0.78$ ). The second post hoc analysis excluded participants who did not provide antibody test results at baseline; infection occurred in 33 participants (1.7%) in the face mask group and 44 (2.1%) in the control group (between-group difference,  $-0.4$  percentage point [CI,  $-1.4$  to  $0.4$  percentage point];  $P = 0.33$ ) (OR,  $0.80$  [CI,  $0.51$  to  $1.27$ ];  $P = 0.35$ ). In the third post hoc analysis, which investigated constellations of patient characteristics, we did not find a subgroup where face masks were effective at conventional levels of statistical significance (data not shown).

A total of 52 participants in the mask group and 39 control participants reported COVID-19 in their household. Of these, 2 participants in the face mask group and 1 in the control group developed SARS-CoV-2 infection, suggesting that the source of most observed infections was outside the home. Reported symptoms did not differ between groups during the study period (Supplement Table 3, available at Annals.org).

# Secondary Outcomes

In the mask group, 9 participants (0.5%) were positive for 1 or more of the 11 respiratory viruses other than SARS-CoV-2, compared with 11 participants (0.6%) in the control group (between-group difference,  $-0.1$  percentage point [CI,  $-0.6$  to  $0.4$  percentage point];  $P = 0.87$ ) (OR,  $0.84$  [CI,  $0.35$  to  $2.04$ ];  $P = 0.71$ ). Positivity for any

virus, including SARS-CoV-2, occurred in 9 mask participants (0.5%) versus 16 control participants (0.8%) (between-group difference,  $-0.3$  percentage point [CI,  $-0.9$  to  $0.2$  percentage point];  $P = 0.26$ ) (OR, 0.58 [CI, 0.25 to 1.31];  $P = 0.19$ ).

# DISCUSSION

In this community-based, randomized controlled trial conducted in a setting where mask wearing was uncommon and was not among other recommended public health measures related to COVID-19, a recommendation to wear a surgical mask when outside the home among others did not reduce, at conventional levels of statistical significance, incident SARS-CoV-2 infection compared with no mask recommendation. We designed the study to detect a reduction in infection rate from 2% to 1%. Although no statistically significant difference in SARS-CoV-2 incidence was observed, the 95% CIs are compatible with a possible 46% reduction to 23% increase in infection among mask wearers. These findings do offer evidence about the degree of protection mask wearers can anticipate in a setting where others are not wearing masks and where other public health measures, including social distancing, are in effect. The findings, however, should not be used to conclude that a recommendation for everyone to wear masks in the community would not be effective in reducing SARS-CoV-2 infections, because the trial did not test the role of masks in source control of SARS-CoV-2 infection. During the study period, authorities did not recommend face mask use outside hospital settings and mask use was rare in community settings (22). This means that study participants' exposure was overwhelmingly to persons not wearing masks.

The observed infection rate was similar to that reported in other large Danish studies during the study period (26, 30). Of note, the observed incidence of

SARS-CoV-2 infection was higher than we had estimated when planning a sample size that would ensure more than 80% power to detect a 50% decrease in infection. The intervention lasted only 1 month and was carried out during a period when Danish authorities recommended quarantine of diagnosed patients, physical distancing, and hand hygiene as general protective means against SARS-CoV-2 transmission (23). Cafés and restaurants were closed through 18 May, but follow-up of the second randomized group continued through 2 June.

The first randomized group was followed while the Danish society was under lockdown. Reopening occurred (18 May 2020) during follow-up of the second group of participants, but it was not reflected in the outcome because infection rates were similar between groups (Supplement Figure 2). The relative infection rate between mask wearers and those not wearing masks would most likely be affected by changes in applied protective means or in the virulence of SARS-CoV-2, whereas the rate difference between the 2 groups would probably not be affected solely by a higher–or lower–number of infected citizens.

Although we saw no statistically significant difference in presence of other respiratory viruses, the study was not sufficiently powered to draw definite conclusions about the protective effect of masks for other viral infections. Likewise, the study had limited power for any of the subgroup analyses.

The primary outcome was mainly defined by antibodies against SARS-CoV-2. This definition was chosen because the viral load of infected patients may be only transiently detectable (31, 32) and because approximately half of persons infected with SARS-CoV-2 are asymptomatic (26, 33). Masks have been hypothesized to reduce inoculum size (34) and could increase the likelihood that infected mask users are asymptomatic, but this hypothesis has been challenged (35). For these reasons, we did not

**Table 1.** Characteristics of Participants Completing the Study

Characteristic	Face Mask Group (n = 2392)	Control Group (n = 2470)
Mean age (SD), y	47.4 (14)	47.0 (13)
Female sex, n (%)	1545 (64.6)	1571 (63.6)
Smoker, n (%)	478 (20.0)	499 (20.2)
Wears eyeglasses daily, n (%)	956 (40.0)	929 (37.6)
Capital Region resident, n (%) <sup>*</sup>	1220 (51.0)	1289 (52.2)
Provided antibody test results at baseline, n (%)	1916 (80.1)	2061 (83.4)
Occupation, n (%)		
Shop employee	108 (4.5)	85 (3.4)
Cashier	101 (4.2)	96 (3.9)
Craftsperson	110 (4.6)	103 (4.2)
Office employee	265 (11.1)	312 (12.6)
Manager	111 (4.6)	108 (4.4)
Transportation employee	617 (25.8)	625 (25.3)
Service employee	107 (4.5)	104 (4.2)
Home care/nursing home employee	197 (8.2)	229 (9.3)
Early childhood care staff	89 (3.7)	88 (3.6)
Salesperson	37 (1.5)	47 (1.9)
Other	650 (27.2)	673 (27.2)

<sup>\*</sup> According to national authority data, the Capital Region had a higher frequency of coronavirus disease 2019 than other Danish regions; see subgroup analyses in Supplement Figure 2 (available at Annals.org).

**Table 2.** Distribution of the Components of the Composite Primary Outcome

Outcome Component	Face Mask Group (n = 2392), n (%)	Control Group (n = 2470), n (%)	Odds Ratio (95% CI)*
Primary composite end point	42 (1.8)	53 (2.1)	0.82 (0.54–1.23)
Positive antibody test result†			
IgM	31 (1.3)	37 (1.5)	0.87 (0.54–1.41)
IgG	33 (1.4)	32 (1.3)	1.07 (0.66–1.75)
Positive SARS-CoV-2 RT-PCR	0 (0)	5 (0.2)	–
Health care–diagnosed SARS-CoV-2 or COVID-19	5 (0.2)	10 (0.4)	0.52 (0.18–1.53)

COVID-19 = coronavirus disease 2019; RT-PCR = reverse transcriptase polymerase chain reaction; SARS-CoV-2 = severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2.

\* Calculated using logistic regression. The between-group differences in frequencies of positive SARS-CoV-2 RT-PCR were not statistically significant ( $P = 0.079$ ).

† 124 participants in the mask group and 140 in the control group registered “not done” or unclear results of the antibody test—i.e., they were included in the analysis because they sent an oropharyngeal swab for PCR.

rely solely on identification of SARS-CoV-2 in oropharyngeal/nasal swab samples. As mentioned in the Methods section, an internal validation study estimated that the point-of-care test has 82.5% sensitivity and 99.5% specificity (26).

The observed rate of incident SARS-CoV-2 infection was similar to what was estimated during trial design. These rates were based on thorough screening of all participants using antibody measurements combined with PCR, whereas the observed official infection rates relied solely on PCR test–based estimates during the period. In addition, authorities tested only a small subset of primarily symptomatic citizens of the entire population, yielding low incidence rates. On this basis, the infection rates we report here are not comparable with the official SARS-CoV-2 infection rates in the Danish population. The eligibility requirement of at least 3 hours of exposure to other persons outside the home would add to this difference. Between 6 April and 9 May 2020, we found a similar seroprevalence of SARS-CoV-2 of 1.9% (CI, 0.8% to 2.3%) in Danish blood donors using the Livzon point-of-care test and assessed by laboratory technicians (36). Testing at the end of follow-up, however, may not have captured any infections contracted during the last part of the study period, but this would have been true in both the mask and control groups and was not expected to influence the overall findings.

The face masks provided to participants were high-quality surgical masks with a filtration rate of 98% (37). A published meta-analysis found no statistically significant difference in preventing influenza in health care workers between respirators (N95 [American standard] or FFP2 [European standard]) and surgical face masks (38). Adherence to mask use may be higher than observed in this study in settings where mask use is common. Some mask group participants (14%) reported adverse reactions from other citizens (Supplement Table 4, available at [Annals.org](#)). Although adherence may influence the protective effect of masks, sensitivity analyses had similar results across reported adherence.

How SARS-CoV-2 is transmitted—via respiratory droplets, aerosols, or (to a lesser extent) fomites—is not firmly established. Droplets are larger and rapidly fall to the ground, whereas aerosols are smaller ( $\leq 5 \mu\text{m}$ ) and may evaporate and remain in the air for hours (39). Transmission of SARS-CoV-2 may take place through multiple routes. It has been argued that for the primary route of SARS-CoV-2

spread—that is, via droplets—face masks would be considered effective, whereas masks would not be effective against spread via aerosols, which might penetrate or circumnavigate a face mask (37, 39). Thus, spread of SARS-CoV-2 via aerosols would at least partially explain the present findings. Lack of eye protection may also have been of importance, and use of face shields also covering the eyes (rather than face masks only) has been advocated to halt the conjunctival route of transmission (40, 41). We observed no statistically significant interaction between wearers and nonwearers of eyeglasses (Supplement Figure 2). Recent reports indicate that transmission of SARS-CoV-2 via fomites is unusual (42), but masks may alter behavior and potentially affect fomite transmission.

The present findings are compatible with the findings of a review of randomized controlled trials of the efficacy of face masks for prevention (as personal protective equipment) against influenza virus (18). A recent meta-analysis that suggested a protective effect of face masks in the non-health care setting was based on 3 observational studies that included a total of 725 participants and focused on transmission of SARS-CoV-1 rather than SARS-CoV-2 (12). Of 725 participants, 138 (19%) were infected, so the transmission rate seems to be higher than for SARS-CoV-2. Further, these studies focused on prevention of infection in healthy mask wearers from patients with a known, diagnosed infection rather than prevention of transmission from persons in their surroundings in general. In addition, identified comparators (control participants) not wearing masks may also have missed other protective means. Recent observational studies that indicate a protective association between mandated mask use in the community and SARS-CoV-2 transmission are limited by study design and simultaneous introduction of other public health interventions (14, 43).

Several challenges regarding wearing disposable face masks in the community exist. These include practical aspects, such as potential incorrect wearing, reduced adherence, reduced durability of the mask depending on type of mask and occupation, and weather. Such circumstances may necessitate the use of multiple face masks during the day. In our study, participants used a mean of 1.7 masks per weekday and 1.3 per weekend day (Supplement Table 4). Wearing a face mask may be physically unpleasant, and psychological barriers and other side effects have been described (44). “Face mask



policing” between citizens might reinforce use of masks but may be challenging. In addition, the wearer of a face mask may change to a less cautious behavior because of a false sense of security, as pointed out by WHO (17); accordingly, our face mask group seemed less worried (Supplement Table 4), which may explain their increased willingness to wear face masks in the future (Supplement Table 5, available at Annals.org). These challenges, including costs and availability, may reduce the efficacy of face masks to prevent SARS-CoV-2 infection.

The potential benefits of a community-wide recommendation to wear masks include combined prevention and source control for symptomatic and asymptomatic persons, improved attention, and reduced potential stigmatization of persons wearing masks to prevent infection of others (17). Although masks may also have served as source control in SARS-CoV-2-infected participants, the study was not designed to determine the effectiveness of source control.

The most important limitation is that the findings are inconclusive, with CIs compatible with a 46% decrease to a 23% increase in infection. Other limitations include the following. Participants may have been more cautious and focused on hygiene than the general population; however, the observed infection rate was similar to findings of other studies in Denmark (26, 30). Loss to follow-up was 19%, but results of multiple imputation accounting for missing data were similar to the main results. In addition, we relied on patient-reported findings on home antibody tests, and blinding to the intervention was not possible. Finally, a randomized controlled trial provides high-level evidence for treatment effects but can be prone to reduced external validity.

Our results suggest that the recommendation to wear a surgical mask when outside the home among others did not reduce, at conventional levels of statistical significance, the incidence of SARS-CoV-2 infection in mask wearers in a setting where social distancing and other public health measures were in effect, mask recommendations were not among those measures, and community use of masks was uncommon. Yet, the findings were inconclusive and cannot definitively exclude a 46% reduction to a 23% increase in infection of mask wearers in such a setting. It is important to emphasize that this trial did not address the effects of masks as source control or as protection in settings where social distancing and other public health measures are not in effect.

Reduction in release of virus from infected persons into the environment may be the mechanism for mitigation of transmission in communities where mask use is common or mandated, as noted in observational studies. Thus, these findings do not provide data on the effectiveness of widespread mask wearing in the community in reducing SARS-CoV-2 infections. They do, however, offer evidence about the degree of protection mask wearers can anticipate in a setting where others are not wearing masks and where other public health measures, including social distancing, are in effect. The findings also

suggest that persons should not abandon other COVID-19 safety measures regardless of the use of masks. While we await additional data to inform mask recommendations, communities must balance the seriousness of COVID-19, uncertainty about the degree of source control and protective effect, and the absence of data suggesting serious adverse effects of masks (45).

From The Heart Center, Rigshospitalet, Copenhagen University Hospital, Copenhagen, Denmark (H.B., J.S.B., D.E.T., M.M.P., C.R.V., U.C.W., A.R.); Rigshospitalet, Copenhagen University Hospital, Copenhagen, Denmark (C.V., T.T., H.U.); Herlev & Gentofte Hospital, Copenhagen University Hospital, Herlev, Denmark (J.B.N., P.B.N., K.F., R.H., J.H.K., K.I.); Nordsjaellands Hospital, Hillerød, and Aalborg University Hospital, Aalborg, Denmark (M.P.A., C.T.); Centre for Diagnostics, Technical University of Denmark, Kongens Lyngby, Denmark (N.B.G.); National Influenza Center, Statens Serum Institut, Copenhagen, Denmark (R.T.); Technical University of Denmark, Kongens Lyngby, Denmark (K.S.); and Center of Research & Disruption of Infectious Diseases, Amager and Hvidovre Hospital, Copenhagen University Hospital, Hvidovre, Denmark (T.B.).

**Acknowledgment:** The authors thank Mrs. Kristine Sarah Hedegaard Andersen for valuable technical and logistic assistance and Mrs. Helena Aagaard Glud, Mr. Oscar Mejias Gomez, Mr. Andreas Visbech Madsen, Mr. Shoeib Moradi, Mrs. Louise Brogaard, Mrs. Maria Heinesen, Mrs. Karin Tarp, Mr. Weihua Tian, Mrs. Henriette Vorsholt, and Mrs. Shila Mortensen for valuable assistance in the laboratory work and analyses.

**Grant Support:** By the Salling Foundations.

**Disclosures:** Disclosures can be viewed at [www.acponline.org/authors/icmje/ConflictOfInterestForms.do?msNum=M20-6817](http://www.acponline.org/authors/icmje/ConflictOfInterestForms.do?msNum=M20-6817).

**Data Sharing Statement:** The authors have indicated that they will not be sharing data.

**Corresponding Author:** Henning Bundgaard, DMSc, Department of Cardiology, The Heart Center, Copenhagen University Hospital, Rigshospitalet, Blegdamsvej 9, DK-2100 Copenhagen, Denmark; e-mail, [henbundgaard@gmail.com](mailto:henbundgaard@gmail.com).

Current author addresses and author contributions are available at Annals.org.

## References

1. Helmy YA, Fawzy M, Elswad A, et al. The COVID-19 pandemic: a comprehensive review of taxonomy, genetics, epidemiology, diagnosis, treatment, and control. *J Clin Med*. 2020;9. [PMID: 32344679] doi:10.3390/jcm9041225
2. Worldometer. Pandemic, COVID-19 coronavirus. 2020. Accessed at [www.worldometers.info/coronavirus](http://www.worldometers.info/coronavirus) on 29 October 2020.
3. Qualls N, Levitt A, Kanade N, et al; CDC Community Mitigation Guidelines Work Group. Community mitigation guidelines to prevent pandemic influenza – United States, 2017. *MMWR Recomm Rep*. 2017;66:1-34. [PMID: 28426646] doi:10.15585/mmwr.rr6601a1
4. Richard M, Kok A, de Meulder D, et al. SARS-CoV-2 is transmitted via contact and via the air between ferrets. *Nat Commun*. 2020;11:3496. [PMID: 32641684] doi:10.1038/s41467-020-17367-2

# ORIGINAL RESEARCH

## Effectiveness of Mask Recommendation for Preventing SARS-CoV-2 Infection

5. Liu Y, Ning Z, Chen Y, et al. Aerodynamic analysis of SARS-CoV-2 in two Wuhan hospitals. *Nature*. 2020;582:557-560. [PMID: 32340022] doi:10.1038/s41586-020-2271-3
6. van Doremalen N, Bushmaker T, Morris DH, et al. Aerosol and surface stability of SARS-CoV-2 as compared with SARS-CoV-1 [Letter]. *N Engl J Med*. 2020;382:1564-1567. [PMID: 32182409] doi:10.1056/NEJMc2004973
7. Kwok YL, Gralton J, McLaws ML. Face touching: a frequent habit that has implications for hand hygiene. *Am J Infect Control*. 2015;43:112-4. [PMID:25637115] doi:10.1016/j.ajic.2014.10.015
8. Lucas TL, Mustain R, Goldsby RE. Frequency of face touching with and without a mask in pediatric hematology/oncology health care professionals. *Pediatr Blood Cancer*. 2020:e28593. [PMID: 32672907] doi:10.1002/pbc.28593
9. Chen YJ, Qin G, Chen J, et al. Comparison of face-touching behaviors before and during the coronavirus disease 2019 pandemic. *JAMA Netw Open*. 2020;3:e2016924. [PMID: 32725247] doi:10.1001/jamanetworkopen.2020.16924
10. Rebmann T, Carrico R, Wang J. Physiologic and other effects and compliance with long-term respirator use among medical intensive care unit nurses. *Am J Infect Control*. 2013;41:1218-23. [PMID: 23768438] doi:10.1016/j.ajic.2013.02.017
11. Wang X, Ferro EG, Zhou G, et al. Association between universal masking in a health care system and SARS-CoV-2 positivity among health care workers. *JAMA*. 2020. [PMID: 32663246] doi:10.1001/jama.2020.12897
12. Chu DK, Akl EA, Duda S, et al; COVID-19 Systematic Urgent Review Group Effort (SURGE) study authors. Physical distancing, face masks, and eye protection to prevent person-to-person transmission of SARS-CoV-2 and COVID-19: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Lancet*. 2020;395:1973-1987. [PMID: 32497510] doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(20)31142-9
13. Leung NHL, Chu DKW, Shiu EYC, et al. Respiratory virus shedding in exhaled breath and efficacy of face masks. *Nat Med*. 2020;26:676-680. [PMID: 32371934] doi:10.1038/s41591-020-0843-2
14. Lyu W, Wehby GL. Community use of face masks and COVID-19: evidence from a natural experiment of state mandates in the US. *Health Aff (Millwood)*. 2020;39:1419-1425. [PMID: 32543923] doi:10.1377/hlthaff.2020.00818
15. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. CDC calls on Americans to wear masks to prevent COVID-19 spread. 14 July 2020. Accessed at [www.cdc.gov/media/releases/2020/p0714-americans-to-wear-masks.html](http://www.cdc.gov/media/releases/2020/p0714-americans-to-wear-masks.html) on 29 October 2020.
16. Brooks JT, Butler JC, Redfield RR. Universal masking to prevent SARS-CoV-2 transmission—the time is now. *JAMA*. 2020. [PMID: 32663243] doi:10.1001/jama.2020.13107
17. World Health Organization. Advice on the use of masks in the context of COVID-19: interim guidance. 5 June 2020.
18. Xiao J, Shiu EYC, Gao H, et al. Nonpharmaceutical measures for pandemic influenza in nonhealthcare settings—personal protective and environmental measures. *Emerg Infect Dis*. 2020;26:967-975. [PMID: 32027586] doi:10.3201/eid2605.190994
19. Qaseem A, Etzeandia-Ikobaltzeta I, Yost J, et al. Use of N95, surgical, and cloth masks to prevent COVID-19 in health care and community settings: living practice points from the American College of Physicians (version 1). *Ann Intern Med*. 2020;173:642-649. doi:10.7326/M20-3234
20. Ford I, Norrie J. Pragmatic trials. *N Engl J Med*. 2016;375:454-63. [PMID: 27518663] doi:10.1056/NEJMr1510059
21. Bundgaard H, Bundgaard JS, Raaschou-Pedersen DET, et al. Face masks for the prevention of COVID-19 - rationale and design of the randomised controlled trial DANMASK-19. *Dan Med J*. 2020;67. [PMID: 32829745]
22. YouGov. Personal measures taken to avoid COVID-19. 2020. Accessed at <https://yougov.co.uk/topics/international/articles-reports/2020/03/17/personal-measures-taken-avoid-covid-19> on 27 October 2020.
23. Danish Health Authority. COVID-19: prevention of the spread of infection. 2 October 2020. Accessed at [www.sst.dk/da/Udgivelser/2020/COVID-19-Forebyggelse-af-smittespredning](http://www.sst.dk/da/Udgivelser/2020/COVID-19-Forebyggelse-af-smittespredning) on 26 October 2020.
24. Danish Health Authority. General guidance. 22 October 2020. Accessed at [www.sst.dk/en/English/Corona-eng/Prevent-infection/General-guidance](http://www.sst.dk/en/English/Corona-eng/Prevent-infection/General-guidance) on 27 October 2020.
25. Harris PA, Taylor R, Thielke R, et al. Research electronic data capture (REDCap)—a metadata-driven methodology and workflow process for providing translational research informatics support. *J Biomed Inform*. 2009;42:377-81. [PMID: 18929686] doi:10.1016/j.jbi.2008.08.010
26. Iversen K, Bundgaard H, Hasselbalch RB, et al. Risk of COVID-19 in health-care workers in Denmark: an observational cohort study. *Lancet Infect Dis*. 2020. [PMID:32758438] doi:10.1016/S1473-3099(20)30589-2
27. Therschlens JH, von Buchwald C, Koch A, et al. Self-collected versus healthcare worker-collected swabs in the diagnosis of severe acute respiratory syndrome coronavirus 2. *Diagnostics*. 2020; 10:678. doi:10.3390/diagnostics10090678
28. Tu YP, Jennings R, Hart B, et al. Swabs collected by patients or health care workers for SARS-CoV-2 testing [Letter]. *N Engl J Med*. 2020;383:494-496. [PMID: 32492294] doi:10.1056/NEJMc2016321
29. Bartlett J, Keogh R, Ekstrøm CT, et al. Multiple imputation of covariates by substantive model compatible fully conditional specification. Version 1.4.1. CRAN; 2020.
30. Pedersen OB, Nissen J, Dinh KM, et al. SARS-CoV-2 infection fatality rate among elderly retired Danish blood donors - a cross-sectional study. *Clin Infect Dis*. 2020. [PMID: 33103182] doi:10.1093/cid/ciaa1627
31. Pan Y, Zhang D, Yang P, et al. Viral load of SARS-CoV-2 in clinical samples [Letter]. *Lancet Infect Dis*. 2020;20:411-412. [PMID: 32105638] doi:10.1016/S1473-3099(20)30113-4
32. Wölfel R, Corman VM, Guggemos W, et al. Virological assessment of hospitalized patients with COVID-2019. *Nature*. 2020; 581:465-469. [PMID: 32235945] doi:10.1038/s41586-020-2196-x
33. Oran DP, Topol EJ. Prevalence of asymptomatic SARS-CoV-2 infection. A narrative review. *Ann Intern Med*. 2020;173:362-367. [PMID: 32491919] doi:10.7326/M20-3012
34. Gandhi M, Rutherford GW. Facial masking for covid-19. Reply [Letter]. *N Engl J Med*. 2020;383. [PMID: 33095525] doi:10.1056/NEJMc2030886
35. Rasmussen AL, Escandón K, Popescu SV. Facial masking for covid-19 [Letter]. *N Engl J Med*. 2020;383. [PMID: 33095523] doi:10.1056/NEJMc2030886
36. Erikstrup C, Høthar CE, Pedersen OBV, et al. Estimation of SARS-CoV-2 infection fatality rate by real-time antibody screening of blood donors. *Clin Infect Dis*. 2020. [PMID: 32584966] doi: 10.1093/cid/ciaa849
37. Rengasamy S, Miller A, Eimer BC, et al. Filtration performance of FDA-cleared surgical masks. *J Int Soc Respir Prot*. 2009;26:54-70. [PMID: 32661453]
38. Long Y, Hu T, Liu L, et al. Effectiveness of N95 respirators versus surgical masks against influenza: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *J Evid Based Med*. 2020;13:93-101. [PMID: 32167245] doi:10.1111/jebm.12381
39. Klompas M, Baker MA, Rhee C. Airborne transmission of SARS-CoV-2: theoretical considerations and available evidence. *JAMA*. 2020;324:441-442. [PMID: 32749495] doi:10.1001/jama.2020.12458
40. Perencevich EN, Diekema DJ, Edmond MB. Moving personal protective equipment into the community: face shields and containment of COVID-19. *JAMA*. 2020;323:2252-2253. [PMID: 32347911] doi:10.1001/jama.2020.7477
41. Marra AR, Edmond MB, Popescu SV, et al. Examining the need for eye protection for coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) prevention in the community. *Infect Control Hosp Epidemiol*. 2020;1-2. [PMID: 32576322] doi:10.1017/ice.2020.314

42. Meyerowitz EA, Richterman A, Gandhi RT, et al. Transmission of SARS-CoV-2. A review of viral, host, and environmental factors. *Ann Intern Med.* 17 September 2020. [Epub ahead of print]. doi:10.7326/M20-5008

43. Mitze T, Kosfeld R, Rode J, et al. Face masks considerably reduce COVID-19 cases in Germany: a synthetic control method approach. *IZA Discussion Papers.* June 2020.

44. Lazzarino AI, Steptoe A, Hamer M, et al. Covid-19: important potential side effects of wearing face masks that we should bear in mind [Letter]. *BMJ.* 2020;369:m2003. [PMID: 32439689] doi:10.1136/bmj.m2003

45. Javid B, Weekes MP, Matheson NJ. Covid-19: should the public wear face masks? [Editorial]. *BMJ.* 2020;369:m1442. [PMID: 32273278] doi:10.1136/bmj.m1442

**ANNALS OF INTERNAL MEDICINE JUNIOR INVESTIGATOR AWARDS**

*Annals of Internal Medicine* and the American College of Physicians recognize excellence among internal medicine trainees and junior investigators with annual awards for original research and scholarly review articles published in *Annals* in each of the following categories:

- Most outstanding article with a first author in an internal medicine residency program or general medicine or internal medicine subspecialty fellowship program
- Most outstanding article with a first author within 3 years following completion of training in internal medicine or one of its subspecialties

Selection of award winners will consider the article's novelty; methodological rigor; clarity of presentation; and potential to influence practice, policy, or future research. Judges will include *Annals* Editors and representatives from *Annals'* Editorial Board and the American College of Physicians' Education/Publication Committee.

Papers published in the year following submission are eligible for the award in the year of publication. First author status at the time of manuscript submission will determine eligibility. Authors should indicate that they wish to have their papers considered for an award when they submit the manuscript, and they must be able to provide satisfactory documentation of their eligibility if selected for an award. Announcement of awards for a calendar year will occur in January of the subsequent year. Winners will receive a framed certificate, a letter documenting the award, and complimentary registration for the American College of Physicians' annual meeting.

Please direct questions to Jill Jackson at [JJackson@acponline.org](mailto:JJackson@acponline.org) or visit [www.acpjournals.org/journal/aim/junior-investigator-awards](http://www.acpjournals.org/journal/aim/junior-investigator-awards).

**Current Author Addresses:** Drs. Bundgaard, Pries-Heje, Vissing, Winsløw, and Ringgaard; Mr. Bundgaard; and Mr. Raaschou-Pedersen: Department of Cardiology, The Heart Center, Copenhagen University Hospital, Rigshospitalet, Blegdamsvej 9, DK-2100 Copenhagen, Denmark.  
Drs. von Buchwald and Todsén: Department of ORL, Head & Neck Surgery and Audiology, Rigshospitalet, 6033, Copenhagen University Hospital, Inge Lehmanns Vej 7, DK 2100 Copenhagen, Denmark.  
Drs. Norsk, Nielsen, Fogh, Hasselbalch, Kristensen, and Iversen: Department of Cardiology, Herlev & Gentofte Hospital, Copenhagen University Hospital, Borgmester Ib Juuls Vej 1, 2730 Herlev, Denmark.  
Drs. Porsborg Andersen and Torp-Pedersen: Department of Cardiology and Clinical Research, Nordsjællands Hospital, Dyrehavevej 29, 3400 Hillerød, Denmark.  
Drs. Goecke and Skovgaard: Centre for Diagnostics, Technical University of Denmark, Anker Engelunds Vej 1 Bygning 101A, 2800 Kongens Lyngby, Denmark.  
Dr. Trebbien: Department of Virus and Microbiological Special Diagnostics, National Influenza Center, Statens Serum Institut, Artillerivej 5, 2300 Copenhagen, Denmark.  
Dr. Benfield: Center of Research & Disruption of Infectious Diseases (CREDID), Department of Infectious Diseases, Copenhagen University Hospital, Amager and Hvidovre, Hvidovre Hospital, Kettegård Allé 30, 2650 Hvidovre, Denmark.  
Dr. Ullum: Department of Clinical Immunology, The Heart Center, Copenhagen University Hospital, Rigshospitalet, Blegdamsvej 9, DK-2100 Copenhagen, Denmark.

**Author Contributions:** Conception and design: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, T. Todsén, K. Skovgaard, T. Benfield, C. Torp-Pedersen, K. Iversen.  
Analysis and interpretation of the data: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, C.R. Vissing, U.C. Winsløw, J.H. Kristensen, N.B. Goecke, K. Skovgaard, T. Benfield, C. Torp-Pedersen, K. Iversen.  
Drafting of the article: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, T. Benfield, K. Iversen.  
Critical revision of the article for important intellectual content: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, T. Todsén, M.M. Pries-Heje, C.R. Vissing, P.B. Nielsen, U.C. Winsløw, R. Hasselbalch, J.H. Kristensen, A. Ringgaard, K. Skovgaard, T. Benfield, H. Ullum, C. Torp-Pedersen, K. Iversen.  
Final approval of the article: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, C. von Buchwald, T. Todsén, J.B. Norsk, M.M. Pries-Heje, C.R. Vissing, P.B. Nielsen, U.C. Winsløw, K. Fogh, R. Hasselbalch, J.H. Kristensen, A. Ringgaard, M. Porsborg Andersen, N.B. Goecke, R. Trebbien, K. Skovgaard, T. Benfield, H. Ullum, C. Torp-Pedersen, K. Iversen.  
Provision of study materials or patients: H. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, T. Todsén, R. Trebbien, C. Torp-Pedersen.  
Statistical expertise: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, C. Torp-Pedersen.  
Obtaining of funding: H. Bundgaard, H. Ullum.  
Administrative, technical, or logistic support: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, C. von Buchwald, T. Todsén, M.M. Pries-Heje, P.B. Nielsen, K. Fogh, R. Hasselbalch, A. Ringgaard, M. Porsborg Andersen, R. Trebbien, C. Torp-Pedersen, K. Iversen.  
Collection and assembly of data: H. Bundgaard, J.S. Bundgaard, D.E.T. Raaschou-Pedersen, J.B. Norsk, M. Porsborg Andersen, H. Ullum, C. Torp-Pedersen, K. Iversen.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

# EXHIBIT L



**Exhibit A, Page 172**

**LASC**

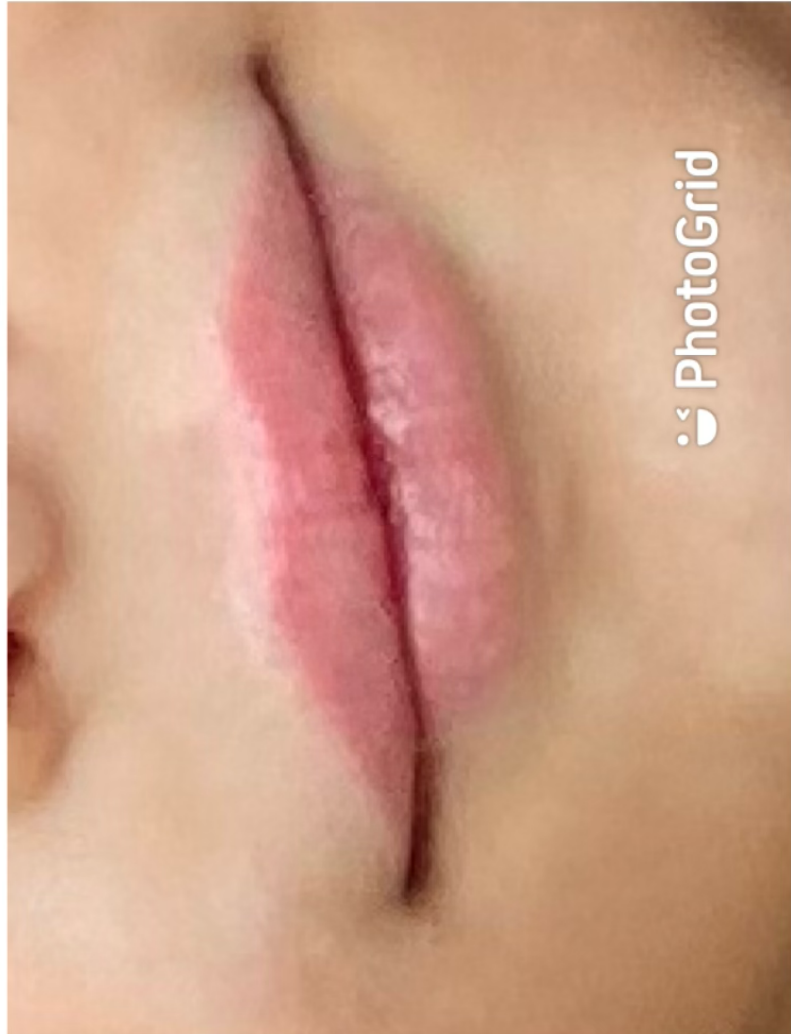
**A - Page 170 of 199**

**Exhibit A, Page 169**

# EXHIBIT M

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28







<b>SUPERIOR COURT OF CALIFORNIA</b> <b>COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES</b>	<small>Reserved for Clerk's File Stamp</small>  <b>FILED</b> Superior Court of California County of Los Angeles <b>07/26/2022</b> Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer / Clerk of Court By: <u>          R. Perez          </u> Deputy
COURTHOUSE ADDRESS: Stanley Mosk Courthouse 111 North Hill Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012	
<b>NOTICE OF CASE ASSIGNMENT</b>  <b>UNLIMITED CIVIL CASE</b>	
Your case is assigned for all purposes to the judicial officer indicated below.	CASE NUMBER: <b>22STCP02772</b>

**THIS FORM IS TO BE SERVED WITH THE SUMMONS AND COMPLAINT**

	ASSIGNED JUDGE	DEPT	ROOM		ASSIGNED JUDGE	DEPT	ROOM
✓	James C. Chalfant	85					

Given to the Plaintiff/Cross-Complainant/Attorney of Record      Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer / Clerk of Court

on 07/27/2022      By R. Perez, Deputy Clerk

(Date)

**Exhibit A, Page 175**

**NOTICE OF CASE ASSIGNMENT – UNLIMITED CIVIL CASE      LASC**  
**EXHIBIT A – Page 173 of 199**

**INSTRUCTIONS FOR HANDLING UNLIMITED CIVIL CASES**

The following critical provisions of the California Rules of Court, Title 3, Division 7, as applicable in the Superior Court, are summarized for your assistance.

**APPLICATION**

The Division 7 Rules were effective January 1, 2007. They apply to all general civil cases.

**PRIORITY OVER OTHER RULES**

The Division 7 Rules shall have priority over all other Local Rules to the extent the others are inconsistent.

**CHALLENGE TO ASSIGNED JUDGE**

A challenge under Code of Civil Procedure Section 170.6 must be made within **15** days after notice of assignment for all purposes to a judge, or if a party has not yet appeared, within 15 days of the first appearance.

**TIME STANDARDS**

Cases assigned to the Independent Calendaring Courts will be subject to processing under the following time standards:

**COMPLAINTS**

All complaints shall be served within 60 days of filing and proof of service shall be filed within 90 days.

**CROSS-COMPLAINTS**

Without leave of court first being obtained, no cross-complaint may be filed by any party after their answer is filed. Cross-complaints shall be served within 30 days of the filing date and a proof of service filed within 60 days of the filing date.

**STATUS CONFERENCE**

A status conference will be scheduled by the assigned Independent Calendar Judge no later than 270 days after the filing of the complaint. Counsel must be fully prepared to discuss the following issues: alternative dispute resolution, bifurcation, settlement, trial date, and expert witnesses.

**FINAL STATUS CONFERENCE**

The Court will require the parties to attend a final status conference not more than 10 days before the scheduled trial date. All parties shall have motions in limine, bifurcation motions, statements of major evidentiary issues, dispositive motions, requested form jury instructions, special jury instructions, and special jury verdicts timely filed and served prior to the conference. These matters may be heard and resolved at this conference. At least five days before this conference, counsel must also have exchanged lists of exhibits and witnesses, and have submitted to the court a brief statement of the case to be read to the jury panel as required by Chapter Three of the Los Angeles Superior Court Rules.

**SANCTIONS**

The court will impose appropriate sanctions for the failure or refusal to comply with Chapter Three Rules, orders made by the Court, and time standards or deadlines established by the Court or by the Chapter Three Rules. Such sanctions may be on a party, or if appropriate, on counsel for a party.

**This is not a complete delineation of the Division 7 or Chapter Three Rules, and adherence only to the above provisions is therefore not a guarantee against the imposition of sanctions under Trial Court Delay Reduction. Careful reading and compliance with the actual Chapter Rules is imperative.**

**Class Actions**

Pursuant to Local Rule 2.3, all class actions shall be filed at the Stanley Mosk Courthouse and are randomly assigned to a complex judge at the designated complex courthouse. If the case is found not to be a class action it will be returned to an Independent Calendar Courtroom for all purposes.

**\*Provisionally Complex Cases**

Cases filed as provisionally complex are initially assigned to the Supervising Judge of complex litigation for determination of complex status. If the case is deemed to be complex within the meaning of California Rules of Court 3.400 et seq., it will be randomly assigned to a complex judge at the designated complex courthouse. If the case is found not to be complex, it will be returned to an Independent Calendar Courtroom for all purposes.

<b>SUPERIOR COURT OF CALIFORNIA COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES</b>		<p>Reserved for Clerk's File Stamp</p> <p><b>FILED</b></p> <p>Superior Court of California County of Los Angeles</p> <p><b>07/27/2022</b></p> <p>Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer / Clerk of Court</p> <p>By: <u>C. Del Rio</u> Deputy</p>
COURTHOUSE ADDRESS:		
Stanley Mosk Courthouse		
111 North Hill Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012		
PLAINTIFF(S):		
Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents, an unincorporated association		
DEFENDANT(S):		
County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health et al		
<b>NOTICE OF TRIAL SETTING CONFERENCE AND ATTACHED ORDERS THEREON</b>		CASE NUMBER: <b>22STCP02772</b>

You are hereby notified that the above matter has been set for trial setting conference on 11/03/2022  
at 9:30 AM in Department 85  
of the above-entitled court.

You are ordered to give notice of this hearing and serve a copy of this notice to all parties to the action  
within 10 days of service of this notice.

Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer / Clerk of Court

Date: 07/27/2022

By, C. Del Rio  
Deputy Clerk

**NOTICE OF TRIAL SETTING CONFERENCE AND ATTACHED ORDERS THEREON**

<b>SUPERIOR COURT OF CALIFORNIA COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES</b>	Reserved for Clerk's File Stamp
COURTHOUSE ADDRESS: Stanley Mosk Courthouse 111 North Hill Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012	<b>FILED</b> Superior Court of California County of Los Angeles <b>07/27/2022</b> Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer / Clerk of Court By: <u>          C. Del Rio          </u> Deputy
PLAINTIFF/PETITIONER: Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents, an unincorporated association	
DEFENDANT/RESPONDENT: County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health et al	
<b>CERTIFICATE OF MAILING</b>	CASE NUMBER: <b>22STCP02772</b>

I, the below-named Executive Officer/Clerk of the above-entitled court, do hereby certify that I am not a party to the cause herein, and that on this date I served the Notice of Trial Setting Conference and Attached Orders Thereon upon each party or counsel named below by placing the document for collection and mailing so as to cause it to be deposited in the United States mail at the courthouse in Los Angeles, California, one copy of the original filed/entered herein in a separate sealed envelope to each address as shown below with the postage thereon fully prepaid, in accordance with standard court practices.

Julie Hamill  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274

Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer / Clerk of Court

Dated: 07/27/2022

By: C. Del Rio  
Deputy Clerk

SUM-100

## SUMMONS (CITACION JUDICIAL)

FOR COURT USE ONLY  
(SOLO PARA USO DE LA CORTE)

### NOTICE TO DEFENDANT:

#### (AVISO AL DEMANDADO):

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH; MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as Director of the County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive

### YOU ARE BEING SUED BY PLAINTIFF:

#### (LO ESTÁ DEMANDANDO EL DEMANDANTE):

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association

NOTICE! You have been sued. The court may decide against you without your being heard unless you respond within 30 days. Read the information below.

You have 30 CALENDAR DAYS after this summons and legal papers are served on you to file a written response at this court and have a copy served on the plaintiff. A letter or phone call will not protect you. Your written response must be in proper legal form if you want the court to hear your case. There may be a court form that you can use for your response. You can find these court forms and more information at the California Courts Online Self-Help Center ([www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp](http://www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp)), your county law library, or the courthouse nearest you. If you cannot pay the filing fee, ask the court clerk for a fee waiver form. If you do not file your response on time, you may lose the case by default, and your wages, money, and property may be taken without further warning from the court.

There are other legal requirements. You may want to call an attorney right away. If you do not know an attorney, you may want to call an attorney referral service. If you cannot afford an attorney, you may be eligible for free legal services from a nonprofit legal services program. You can locate these nonprofit groups at the California Legal Services Web site ([www.lawhelpcalifornia.org](http://www.lawhelpcalifornia.org)), the California Courts Online Self-Help Center ([www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp](http://www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp)), or by contacting your local court or county bar association. NOTE: The court has a statutory lien for waived fees and costs on any settlement or arbitration award of \$10,000 or more in a civil case. The court's lien must be paid before the court will dismiss the case. ¡AVISO! Lo han demandado. Si no responde dentro de 30 días, la corte puede decidir en su contra sin escuchar su versión. Lea la información a continuación.

Tiene 30 DÍAS DE CALENDARIO después de que le entreguen esta citación y papeles legales para presentar una respuesta por escrito en esta corte y hacer que se entregue una copia al demandante. Una carta o una llamada telefónica no lo protegen. Su respuesta por escrito tiene que estar en formato legal correcto si desea que procesen su caso en la corte. Es posible que haya un formulario que usted pueda usar para su respuesta. Puede encontrar estos formularios de la corte y más información en el Centro de Ayuda de las Cortes de California ([www.sucorte.ca.gov](http://www.sucorte.ca.gov)), en la biblioteca de leyes de su condado o en la corte que le quede más cerca. Si no puede pagar la cuota de presentación, pida al secretario de la corte que le dé un formulario de exención de pago de cuotas. Si no presenta su respuesta a tiempo, puede perder el caso por incumplimiento y la corte le podrá quitar su sueldo, dinero y bienes sin más advertencia.

Hay otros requisitos legales. Es recomendable que llame a un abogado inmediatamente. Si no conoce a un abogado, puede llamar a un servicio de remisión a abogados. Si no puede pagar a un abogado, es posible que cumpla con los requisitos para obtener servicios legales gratuitos de un programa de servicios legales sin fines de lucro. Puede encontrar estos grupos sin fines de lucro en el sitio web de California Legal Services, ([www.lawhelpcalifornia.org](http://www.lawhelpcalifornia.org)), en el Centro de Ayuda de las Cortes de California, ([www.sucorte.ca.gov](http://www.sucorte.ca.gov)) o poniéndose en contacto con la corte o el colegio de abogados locales. AVISO: Por ley, la corte tiene derecho a reclamar las cuotas y los costos exentos por imponer un gravamen sobre cualquier recuperación de \$10,000 o más de valor recibida mediante un acuerdo o una concesión de arbitraje en un caso de derecho civil. Tiene que pagar el gravamen de la corte antes de que la corte pueda desechar el caso.

The name and address of the court is:

(El nombre y dirección de la corte es):

Stanley Mosk Courthouse  
111 N. Hill Street  
Los Angeles, CA 90012

CASE NUMBER: (Número del Caso):

22STCP02772

The name, address, and telephone number of plaintiff's attorney, or plaintiff without an attorney, is: (El nombre, la dirección y el número de teléfono del abogado del demandante, o del demandante que no tiene abogado, es):

Julie A. Hamill; 904 Silver Spur Rd, #287, Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274; (424)265-0529

DATE: ~~XXXXXX~~ 07/27/2022

Sherri R. Carter Executive Officer / Clerk of Court

Clerk, by  
(Secretario)

J. So

, Deputy  
(Adjunto)

(For proof of service of this summons, use Proof of Service of Summons (form POS-010).)

(Para prueba de entrega de esta citación use el formulario Proof of Service of Summons, (POS-010)).

[SEAL]



### NOTICE TO THE PERSON SERVED: You are served

- ☒ as an individual defendant.
- ☐ as the person sued under the fictitious name of (specify):
- ☐ on behalf of (specify):  
under: ☐ CCP 416.10 (corporation) ☐ CCP 416.60 (minor)  
☐ CCP 416.20 (defunct corporation) ☐ CCP 416.70 (conservatee)  
☐ CCP 416.40 (association or partnership) ☐ CCP 416.90 (authorized person)  
☐ other (specify):
- ☐ by personal delivery on (date):

Page 1 of 1

SUM-100

## SUMMONS (CITACION JUDICIAL)

FOR COURT USE ONLY  
(SOLO PARA USO DE LA CORTE)

### NOTICE TO DEFENDANT:

#### (AVISO AL DEMANDADO):

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH; MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as Director of the County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive

### YOU ARE BEING SUED BY PLAINTIFF:

#### (LO ESTÁ DEMANDANDO EL DEMANDANTE):

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association

NOTICE! You have been sued. The court may decide against you without your being heard unless you respond within 30 days. Read the information below.

You have 30 CALENDAR DAYS after this summons and legal papers are served on you to file a written response at this court and have a copy served on the plaintiff. A letter or phone call will not protect you. Your written response must be in proper legal form if you want the court to hear your case. There may be a court form that you can use for your response. You can find these court forms and more information at the California Courts Online Self-Help Center ([www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp](http://www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp)), your county law library, or the courthouse nearest you. If you cannot pay the filing fee, ask the court clerk for a fee waiver form. If you do not file your response on time, you may lose the case by default, and your wages, money, and property may be taken without further warning from the court.

There are other legal requirements. You may want to call an attorney right away. If you do not know an attorney, you may want to call an attorney referral service. If you cannot afford an attorney, you may be eligible for free legal services from a nonprofit legal services program. You can locate these nonprofit groups at the California Legal Services Web site ([www.lawhelpcalifornia.org](http://www.lawhelpcalifornia.org)), the California Courts Online Self-Help Center ([www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp](http://www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp)), or by contacting your local court or county bar association. NOTE: The court has a statutory lien for waived fees and costs on any settlement or arbitration award of \$10,000 or more in a civil case. The court's lien must be paid before the court will dismiss the case. ¡AVISO! Lo han demandado. Si no responde dentro de 30 días, la corte puede decidir en su contra sin escuchar su versión. Lea la información a continuación.

Tiene 30 DÍAS DE CALENDARIO después de que le entreguen esta citación y papeles legales para presentar una respuesta por escrito en esta corte y hacer que se entregue una copia al demandante. Una carta o una llamada telefónica no lo protegen. Su respuesta por escrito tiene que estar en formato legal correcto si desea que procesen su caso en la corte. Es posible que haya un formulario que usted pueda usar para su respuesta. Puede encontrar estos formularios de la corte y más información en el Centro de Ayuda de las Cortes de California ([www.sucorte.ca.gov](http://www.sucorte.ca.gov)), en la biblioteca de leyes de su condado o en la corte que le quede más cerca. Si no puede pagar la cuota de presentación, pida al secretario de la corte que le dé un formulario de exención de pago de cuotas. Si no presenta su respuesta a tiempo, puede perder el caso por incumplimiento y la corte le podrá quitar su sueldo, dinero y bienes sin más advertencia.

Hay otros requisitos legales. Es recomendable que llame a un abogado inmediatamente. Si no conoce a un abogado, puede llamar a un servicio de remisión a abogados. Si no puede pagar a un abogado, es posible que cumpla con los requisitos para obtener servicios legales gratuitos de un programa de servicios legales sin fines de lucro. Puede encontrar estos grupos sin fines de lucro en el sitio web de California Legal Services, ([www.lawhelpcalifornia.org](http://www.lawhelpcalifornia.org)), en el Centro de Ayuda de las Cortes de California, ([www.sucorte.ca.gov](http://www.sucorte.ca.gov)) o poniéndose en contacto con la corte o el colegio de abogados locales. AVISO: Por ley, la corte tiene derecho a reclamar las cuotas y los costos exentos por imponer un gravamen sobre cualquier recuperación de \$10,000 ó más de valor recibida mediante un acuerdo o una concesión de arbitraje en un caso de derecho civil. Tiene que pagar el gravamen de la corte antes de que la corte pueda desechar el caso.

The name and address of the court is:

(El nombre y dirección de la corte es):

Stanley Mosk Courthouse  
111 N. Hill Street  
Los Angeles, CA 90012

CASE NUMBER: (Número del Caso):

22STCP02772

The name, address, and telephone number of plaintiff's attorney, or plaintiff without an attorney, is: (El nombre, la dirección y el número de teléfono del abogado del demandante, o del demandante que no tiene abogado, es):

Julie A. Hamill; 904 Silver Spur Rd, #287, Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274; (424)265-0529

DATE: ~~XXXXXX~~ 07/27/2022

Sherri R. Carter Executive Officer / Clerk of Court

Clerk, by

(Secretario)

J. So

, Deputy

(Adjunto)

(For proof of service of this summons, use Proof of Service of Summons (form POS-010).)

(Para prueba de entrega de esta citación use el formulario Proof of Service of Summons, (POS-010)).

[SEAL]



### NOTICE TO THE PERSON SERVED: You are served

- ☐ as an individual defendant.
- ☐ as the person sued under the fictitious name of (specify):
- ☒ on behalf of (specify):  
under: ☐ CCP 416.10 (corporation) ☐ CCP 416.60 (minor)  
☐ CCP 416.20 (defunct corporation) ☐ CCP 416.70 (conservatee)  
☐ CCP 416.40 (association or partnership) ☐ CCP 416.90 (authorized person)  
☒ other (specify): CCP 416.50 (pub. agency)
- ☐ by personal delivery on (date):

Page 1 of 1



SUM-100

## SUMMONS (CITACION JUDICIAL)

FOR COURT USE ONLY  
(SOLO PARA USO DE LA CORTE)

### NOTICE TO DEFENDANT:

#### (AVISO AL DEMANDADO):

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH; MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as Health Officer for the County of Los Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as Director of the County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive

### YOU ARE BEING SUED BY PLAINTIFF:

#### (LO ESTÁ DEMANDANDO EL DEMANDANTE):

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association

NOTICE! You have been sued. The court may decide against you without your being heard unless you respond within 30 days. Read the information below.

You have 30 CALENDAR DAYS after this summons and legal papers are served on you to file a written response at this court and have a copy served on the plaintiff. A letter or phone call will not protect you. Your written response must be in proper legal form if you want the court to hear your case. There may be a court form that you can use for your response. You can find these court forms and more information at the California Courts Online Self-Help Center ([www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp](http://www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp)), your county law library, or the courthouse nearest you. If you cannot pay the filing fee, ask the court clerk for a fee waiver form. If you do not file your response on time, you may lose the case by default, and your wages, money, and property may be taken without further warning from the court.

There are other legal requirements. You may want to call an attorney right away. If you do not know an attorney, you may want to call an attorney referral service. If you cannot afford an attorney, you may be eligible for free legal services from a nonprofit legal services program. You can locate these nonprofit groups at the California Legal Services Web site ([www.lawhelpcalifornia.org](http://www.lawhelpcalifornia.org)), the California Courts Online Self-Help Center ([www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp](http://www.courtinfo.ca.gov/selfhelp)), or by contacting your local court or county bar association. NOTE: The court has a statutory lien for waived fees and costs on any settlement or arbitration award of \$10,000 or more in a civil case. The court's lien must be paid before the court will dismiss the case. ¡AVISO! Lo han demandado. Si no responde dentro de 30 días, la corte puede decidir en su contra sin escuchar su versión. Lea la información a continuación.

Tiene 30 DÍAS DE CALENDARIO después de que le entreguen esta citación y papeles legales para presentar una respuesta por escrito en esta corte y hacer que se entregue una copia al demandante. Una carta o una llamada telefónica no lo protegen. Su respuesta por escrito tiene que estar en formato legal correcto si desea que procesen su caso en la corte. Es posible que haya un formulario que usted pueda usar para su respuesta. Puede encontrar estos formularios de la corte y más información en el Centro de Ayuda de las Cortes de California ([www.sucorte.ca.gov](http://www.sucorte.ca.gov)), en la biblioteca de leyes de su condado o en la corte que le quede más cerca. Si no puede pagar la cuota de presentación, pida al secretario de la corte que le dé un formulario de exención de pago de cuotas. Si no presenta su respuesta a tiempo, puede perder el caso por incumplimiento y la corte le podrá quitar su sueldo, dinero y bienes sin más advertencia.

Hay otros requisitos legales. Es recomendable que llame a un abogado inmediatamente. Si no conoce a un abogado, puede llamar a un servicio de remisión a abogados. Si no puede pagar a un abogado, es posible que cumpla con los requisitos para obtener servicios legales gratuitos de un programa de servicios legales sin fines de lucro. Puede encontrar estos grupos sin fines de lucro en el sitio web de California Legal Services, ([www.lawhelpcalifornia.org](http://www.lawhelpcalifornia.org)), en el Centro de Ayuda de las Cortes de California, ([www.sucorte.ca.gov](http://www.sucorte.ca.gov)) o poniéndose en contacto con la corte o el colegio de abogados locales. AVISO: Por ley, la corte tiene derecho a reclamar las cuotas y los costos exentos por imponer un gravamen sobre cualquier recuperación de \$10,000 o más de valor recibida mediante un acuerdo o una concesión de arbitraje en un caso de derecho civil. Tiene que pagar el gravamen de la corte antes de que la corte pueda desechar el caso.

The name and address of the court is:

(El nombre y dirección de la corte es):

Stanley Mosk Courthouse  
111 N. Hill Street  
Los Angeles, CA 90012

CASE NUMBER: (Número del Caso):

22STCP02772

The name, address, and telephone number of plaintiff's attorney, or plaintiff without an attorney, is: (El nombre, la dirección y el número de teléfono del abogado del demandante, o del demandante que no tiene abogado, es):

Julie A. Hamill; 904 Silver Spur Rd, #287, Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274; (424)265-0529

DATE: ~~XXXXXX~~ 07/27/2022

Sherri R. Carter Executive Officer / Clerk of Court

Clerk, by

(Secretario)

J. So

, Deputy

(Adjunto)

(For proof of service of this summons, use Proof of Service of Summons (form POS-010).)

(Para prueba de entrega de esta citación use el formulario Proof of Service of Summons, (POS-010)).

[SEAL]



### NOTICE TO THE PERSON SERVED: You are served

- ☒ as an individual defendant.
- ☐ as the person sued under the fictitious name of (specify):
- ☐ on behalf of (specify):  
under: ☐ CCP 416.10 (corporation) ☐ CCP 416.60 (minor)  
☐ CCP 416.20 (defunct corporation) ☐ CCP 416.70 (conservatee)  
☐ CCP 416.40 (association or partnership) ☐ CCP 416.90 (authorized person)  
☐ other (specify):
- ☐ by personal delivery on (date):

Page 1 of 1


ATTORNEY OR PARTY WITHOUT ATTORNEY: STATE BAR NO: NAME: Julie A. Hamill (272742) FIRM NAME: Hamill Law & Consulting STREET ADDRESS: 904 Silver Spur Road, #287 CITY: Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274 STATE: CA ZIP CODE: 90275 TELEPHONE NO.: (424)265-0529 FAX NO.: E-MAIL ADDRESS: julie@juliehamill-law.com ATTORNEY FOR (Name): ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association		<b>FOR COURT USE ONLY</b>
<b>SUPERIOR COURT OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF Los Angeles</b> STREET ADDRESS: 111 N. Hill Street MAILING ADDRESS: CITY AND ZIP CODE: Los Angeles, CA 90012 BRANCH NAME: Stanley Mosk Courthouse		
Plaintiff/Petitioner: ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association Defendant/Respondent: County of Los Angeles, et al		
<b>NOTICE AND ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF RECEIPT—CIVIL</b>		CASE NUMBER: 22STCP02772

TO (insert name of party being served): County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health

<p align="center"><b>NOTICE</b></p> <p>The summons and other documents identified below are being served pursuant to section 415.30 of the California Code of Civil Procedure. Your failure to complete this form and return it within 20 days from the date of mailing shown below may subject you (or the party on whose behalf you are being served) to liability for the payment of any expenses incurred in serving a summons on you in any other manner permitted by law.</p> <p>If you are being served on behalf of a corporation, an unincorporated association (including a partnership), or other entity, this form must be signed by you in the name of such entity or by a person authorized to receive service of process on behalf of such entity. In all other cases, this form must be signed by you personally or by a person authorized by you to acknowledge receipt of summons. If you return this form to the sender, service of a summons is deemed complete on the day you sign the acknowledgment of receipt below.</p>
--

Date of mailing: August 5, 2022

Julie A. Hamill  
 (TYPE OR PRINT NAME)

  
 (SIGNATURE OF SENDER—MUST NOT BE A PARTY IN THIS CASE)

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF RECEIPT**


This acknowledges receipt of **(to be completed by sender before mailing):**

- ☒ A copy of the summons and of the complaint.
- ☒ Other (specify):  
 Civil case cover sheet, Summons, Petition for Writ of Mandate and Complaint, Notice of Case Assignment, Notice of Trial Setting Conference, Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) package, First Amended General Order re Mandatory Electronic Filing for Civil and Voluntary Efficient Litigation Stipulations.

**(To be completed by recipient):**

Date this form is signed: \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
 (TYPE OR PRINT YOUR NAME AND NAME OF ENTITY, IF ANY, ON WHOSE BEHALF THIS FORM IS SIGNED)

  
 (SIGNATURE OF PERSON ACKNOWLEDGING RECEIPT, WITH TITLE IF ACKNOWLEDGMENT IS MADE ON BEHALF OF ANOTHER PERSON OR ENTITY)



<p>ATTORNEY OR PARTY WITHOUT ATTORNEY: STATE BAR NO:</p> <p>NAME: Julie A. Hamill (272742)</p> <p>FIRM NAME: Hamill Law &amp; Consulting</p> <p>STREET ADDRESS: 904 Silver Spur Road, #287</p> <p>CITY: Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274 STATE: CA ZIP CODE: 90275</p> <p>TELEPHONE NO.: (424)265-0529 FAX NO.:</p> <p>E-MAIL ADDRESS: julie@juliehamill-law.com</p> <p>ATTORNEY FOR (Name): ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association</p>	<p><b>FOR COURT USE ONLY</b></p>
<p><b>SUPERIOR COURT OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF Los Angeles</b></p> <p>STREET ADDRESS: 111 N. Hill Street</p> <p>MAILING ADDRESS:</p> <p>CITY AND ZIP CODE: Los Angeles, CA 90012</p> <p>BRANCH NAME: Stanley Mosk Courthouse</p>	
<p>Plaintiff/Petitioner: ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association</p> <p>Defendant/Respondent: County of Los Angeles, et al</p>	
<p><b>NOTICE AND ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF RECEIPT—CIVIL</b></p>	
<p>CASE NUMBER:</p> <p><b>22STCP02772</b></p>	

TO (insert name of party being served): Barbara Ferrer, in her official capacity as Director of County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health

**NOTICE**

The summons and other documents identified below are being served pursuant to section 415.30 of the California Code of Civil Procedure. Your failure to complete this form and return it within 20 days from the date of mailing shown below may subject you (or the party on whose behalf you are being served) to liability for the payment of any expenses incurred in serving a summons on you in any other manner permitted by law.

If you are being served on behalf of a corporation, an unincorporated association (including a partnership), or other entity, this form must be signed by you in the name of such entity or by a person authorized to receive service of process on behalf of such entity. In all other cases, this form must be signed by you personally or by a person authorized by you to acknowledge receipt of summons. If you return this form to the sender, service of a summons is deemed complete on the day you sign the acknowledgment of receipt below.

Date of mailing: August 5, 2022

Julie A. Hamill

(TYPE OR PRINT NAME)

▶ 

(SIGNATURE OF SENDER—MUST NOT BE A PARTY IN THIS CASE)

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF RECEIPT**

This acknowledges receipt of **(to be completed by sender before mailing):**

1. ☒ A copy of the summons and of the complaint.
2. ☒ Other (specify):

Civil case cover sheet, Summons, Petition for Writ of Mandate and Complaint, Notice of Case Assignment, Notice of Trial Setting Conference, Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) package, First Amended General Order re Mandatory Electronic Filing for Civil and Voluntary Efficient Litigation Stipulations.

**(To be completed by recipient):**

Date this form is signed: \_\_\_\_\_

(TYPE OR PRINT YOUR NAME AND NAME OF ENTITY, IF ANY, ON WHOSE BEHALF THIS FORM IS SIGNED)



(SIGNATURE OF PERSON ACKNOWLEDGING RECEIPT, WITH TITLE IF ACKNOWLEDGMENT IS MADE ON BEHALF OF ANOTHER PERSON OR ENTITY)

ATTORNEY OR PARTY WITHOUT ATTORNEY: STATE BAR NO: NAME: Julie A. Hamill (272742) FIRM NAME: Hamill Law & Consulting STREET ADDRESS: 904 Silver Spur Road, #287 CITY: Rolling Hills Estates, CA 90274 STATE: CA ZIP CODE: 90275 TELEPHONE NO.: (424)265-0529 FAX NO.: E-MAIL ADDRESS: julie@juliehamill-law.com ATTORNEY FOR (Name): ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association		<b>FOR COURT USE ONLY</b>
<b>SUPERIOR COURT OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF Los Angeles</b> STREET ADDRESS: 111 N. Hill Street MAILING ADDRESS: CITY AND ZIP CODE: Los Angeles, CA 90012 BRANCH NAME: Stanley Mosk Courthouse		
Plaintiff/Petitioner: ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an unincorporated association Defendant/Respondent: County of Los Angeles, et al		
<b>NOTICE AND ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF RECEIPT—CIVIL</b>		CASE NUMBER: 22STCP02772

TO (insert name of party being served): Muntu Davis, in his official capacity as Health Officer of County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health

**NOTICE**

The summons and other documents identified below are being served pursuant to section 415.30 of the California Code of Civil Procedure. Your failure to complete this form and return it within 20 days from the date of mailing shown below may subject you (or the party on whose behalf you are being served) to liability for the payment of any expenses incurred in serving a summons on you in any other manner permitted by law.

If you are being served on behalf of a corporation, an unincorporated association (including a partnership), or other entity, this form must be signed by you in the name of such entity or by a person authorized to receive service of process on behalf of such entity. In all other cases, this form must be signed by you personally or by a person authorized by you to acknowledge receipt of summons. If you return this form to the sender, service of a summons is deemed complete on the day you sign the acknowledgment of receipt below.

Date of mailing: August 5, 2022

Julie A. Hamill

(TYPE OR PRINT NAME)



(SIGNATURE OF SENDER—MUST NOT BE A PARTY IN THIS CASE)

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF RECEIPT**

This acknowledges receipt of **(to be completed by sender before mailing):**

- ☒ A copy of the summons and of the complaint.
- ☒ Other (specify):

Civil case cover sheet, Summons, Petition for Writ of Mandate and Complaint, Notice of Case Assignment, Notice of Trial Setting Conference, Alternative Dispute Resolution (ADR) package, First Amended General Order re Mandatory Electronic Filing for Civil and Voluntary Efficient Litigation Stipulations.

**(To be completed by recipient):**

Date this form is signed: \_\_\_\_\_

(TYPE OR PRINT YOUR NAME AND NAME OF ENTITY, IF ANY, ON WHOSE BEHALF THIS FORM IS SIGNED)



(SIGNATURE OF PERSON ACKNOWLEDGING RECEIPT, WITH TITLE IF ACKNOWLEDGMENT IS MADE ON BEHALF OF ANOTHER PERSON OR ENTITY)



## Superior Court of California, County of Los Angeles

### ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION (ADR) INFORMATION PACKAGE

**THE PLAINTIFF MUST SERVE THIS ADR INFORMATION PACKAGE ON EACH PARTY WITH THE COMPLAINT.**

**CROSS-COMPLAINANTS** must serve this ADR Information Package on any new parties named to the action with the cross-complaint.

#### What is ADR?

ADR helps people find solutions to their legal disputes without going to trial. The main types of ADR are negotiation, mediation, arbitration, and settlement conferences. When ADR is done by phone, videoconference or computer, it may be called Online Dispute Resolution (ODR). These alternatives to litigation and trial are described below.

#### Advantages of ADR

- **Saves Time:** ADR is faster than going to trial.
- **Saves Money:** Parties can save on court costs, attorney's fees, and witness fees.
- **Keeps Control** (with the parties): Parties choose their ADR process and provider for voluntary ADR.
- **Reduces Stress/Protects Privacy:** ADR is done outside the courtroom, in private offices, by phone or online.

#### Disadvantages of ADR

- **Costs:** If the parties do not resolve their dispute, they may have to pay for ADR, litigation, and trial.
- **No Public Trial:** ADR does not provide a public trial or a decision by a judge or jury.

#### Main Types of ADR

1. **Negotiation:** Parties often talk with each other in person, or by phone or online about resolving their case with a settlement agreement instead of a trial. If the parties have lawyers, they will negotiate for their clients.
2. **Mediation:** In mediation, a neutral mediator listens to each person's concerns, helps them evaluate the strengths and weaknesses of their case, and works with them to try to create a settlement agreement that is acceptable to all. Mediators do not decide the outcome. Parties may go to trial if they decide not to settle.

#### **Mediation may be appropriate when the parties**

- want to work out a solution but need help from a neutral person.
- have communication problems or strong emotions that interfere with resolution.

#### **Mediation may not be appropriate when the parties**

- want a public trial and want a judge or jury to decide the outcome.
- lack equal bargaining power or have a history of physical/emotional abuse.

## How to Arrange Mediation in Los Angeles County

Mediation for **civil cases** is voluntary and parties may select any mediator they wish. Options include:

a. **The Civil Mediation Vendor Resource List**

If all parties in an active civil case agree to mediation, they may contact these organizations to request a "Resource List Mediation" for mediation at reduced cost or no cost (for selected cases).

- **ADR Services, Inc.** Case Manager Elizabeth Sanchez, [elizabeth@adrservices.com](mailto:elizabeth@adrservices.com) (949) 863-9800
- **Mediation Center of Los Angeles** Program Manager [info@mediationLA.org](mailto:info@mediationLA.org) (833) 476-9145

**These organizations cannot accept every case and they may decline cases at their discretion.** They may offer online mediation by video conference for cases they accept. Before contacting these organizations, review important information and FAQs at [www.lacourt.org/ADR.Res.List](http://www.lacourt.org/ADR.Res.List)

**NOTE: The Civil Mediation Vendor Resource List program does not accept family law, probate or small claims cases.**

b. **Los Angeles County Dispute Resolution Programs**

<https://hrc.lacounty.gov/wp-content/uploads/2020/05/DRP-Fact-Sheet-23October19-Current-as-of-October-2019-1.pdf>

Day of trial mediation programs have been paused until further notice.

**Online Dispute Resolution (ODR).** Parties in small claims and unlawful detainer (eviction) cases should carefully review the Notice and other information they may receive about (ODR) requirements for their case.

c. Mediators and ADR and Bar organizations that provide mediation may be found on the internet.

**3. Arbitration:** Arbitration is less formal than trial, but like trial, the parties present evidence and arguments to the person who decides the outcome. In "binding" arbitration, the arbitrator's decision is final; there is no right to trial. In "nonbinding" arbitration, any party can request a trial after the arbitrator's decision. For more information about arbitration, visit <http://www.courts.ca.gov/programs-adr.htm>

**4. Mandatory Settlement Conferences (MSC):** MSCs are ordered by the Court and are often held close to the trial date or on the day of trial. The parties and their attorneys meet with a judge or settlement officer who does not make a decision but who instead assists the parties in evaluating the strengths and weaknesses of the case and in negotiating a settlement. For information about the Court's MSC programs for civil cases, visit <http://www.lacourt.org/division/civil/C10047.aspx>

Los Angeles Superior Court ADR website: <http://www.lacourt.org/division/civil/C10109.aspx>  
For general information and videos about ADR, visit <http://www.courts.ca.gov/programs-adr.htm>

**FILED**  
Superior Court of California  
County of Los Angeles

**MAY 03 2019**

Sherri R. Carter, Executive Officer/Clerk  
By Rizalinda Mina, Deputy

SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

IN RE LOS ANGELES SUPERIOR COURT ) FIRST AMENDED GENERAL ORDER  
— MANDATORY ELECTRONIC FILING )  
FOR CIVIL )

On December 3, 2018, the Los Angeles County Superior Court mandated electronic filing of all documents in Limited Civil cases by litigants represented by attorneys. On January 2, 2019, the Los Angeles County Superior Court mandated electronic filing of all documents filed in Non-Complex Unlimited Civil cases by litigants represented by attorneys. (California Rules of Court, rule 2.253(b).) All electronically filed documents in Limited and Non-Complex Unlimited cases are subject to the following:

1) DEFINITIONS

- a) **“Bookmark”** A bookmark is a PDF document navigational tool that allows the reader to quickly locate and navigate to a designated point of interest within a document.
- b) **“Efiling Portal”** The official court website includes a webpage, referred to as the efiling portal, that gives litigants access to the approved Electronic Filing Service Providers.
- c) **“Electronic Envelope”** A transaction through the electronic service provider for submission of documents to the Court for processing which may contain one or more PDF documents attached.
- d) **“Electronic Filing”** Electronic Filing (eFiling) is the electronic transmission to a Court of a document in electronic form. (California Rules of Court, rule 2.250(b)(7).)

- e) **“Electronic Filing Service Provider”** An Electronic Filing Service Provider (EFSP) is a person or entity that receives an electronic filing from a party for retransmission to the Court. In the submission of filings, the EFSP does so on behalf of the electronic filer and not as an agent of the Court. (California Rules of Court, rule 2.250(b)(8).)
- f) **“Electronic Signature”** For purposes of these local rules and in conformity with Code of Civil Procedure section 17, subdivision (b)(3), section 34, and section 1010.6, subdivision (b)(2), Government Code section 68150, subdivision (g), and California Rules of Court, rule 2.257, the term “Electronic Signature” is generally defined as an electronic sound, symbol, or process attached to or logically associated with an electronic record and executed or adopted by a person with the intent to sign the electronic record.
- g) **“Hyperlink”** An electronic link providing direct access from one distinctively marked place in a hypertext or hypermedia document to another in the same or different document.
- h) **“Portable Document Format”** A digital document format that preserves all fonts, formatting, colors and graphics of the original source document, regardless of the application platform used.

2) **MANDATORY ELECTRONIC FILING**

a) **Trial Court Records**

Pursuant to Government Code section 68150, trial court records may be created, maintained, and preserved in electronic format. Any document that the Court receives electronically must be clerically processed and must satisfy all legal filing requirements in order to be filed as an official court record (California Rules of Court, rules 2.100, et seq. and 2.253(b)(6)).

b) **Represented Litigants**

Pursuant to California Rules of Court, rule 2.253(b), represented litigants are required to electronically file documents with the Court through an approved EFSP.

c) **Public Notice**

The Court has issued a Public Notice with effective dates the Court required parties to electronically file documents through one or more approved EFSPs. Public Notices containing effective dates and the list of EFSPs are available on the Court’s website, at [www.lacourt.org](http://www.lacourt.org).



d) Documents in Related Cases

Documents in related cases must be electronically filed in the eFiling portal for that case type if electronic filing has been implemented in that case type, regardless of whether the case has been related to a Civil case.

3) EXEMPT LITIGANTS

a) Pursuant to California Rules of Court, rule 2.253(b)(2), self-represented litigants are exempt from mandatory electronic filing requirements.

b) Pursuant to Code of Civil Procedure section 1010.6, subdivision (d)(3) and California Rules of Court, rule 2.253(b)(4), any party may make application to the Court requesting to be excused from filing documents electronically and be permitted to file documents by conventional means if the party shows undue hardship or significant prejudice.

4) EXEMPT FILINGS

a) The following documents shall not be filed electronically:

- i) Peremptory Challenges or Challenges for Cause of a Judicial Officer pursuant to Code of Civil Procedure sections 170.6 or 170.3;
- ii) Bonds/Undertaking documents;
- iii) Trial and Evidentiary Hearing Exhibits
- iv) Any ex parte application that is filed concurrently with a new complaint including those that will be handled by a Writs and Receivers department in the Mosk courthouse; and
- v) Documents submitted conditionally under seal. The actual motion or application shall be electronically filed. A courtesy copy of the electronically filed motion or application to submit documents conditionally under seal must be provided with the documents submitted conditionally under seal.

b) Lodgments

Documents attached to a Notice of Lodgment shall be lodged and/or served conventionally in paper form. The actual document entitled, "Notice of Lodgment," shall be filed electronically.

//

//



5) ELECTRONIC FILING SYSTEM WORKING PROCEDURES

Electronic filing service providers must obtain and manage registration information for persons and entities electronically filing with the court.

6) TECHNICAL REQUIREMENTS

- a) Electronic documents must be electronically filed in PDF, text searchable format **when** technologically feasible without impairment of the document's image.
- b) The table of contents for any filing must be bookmarked.
- c) Electronic documents, including but not limited to, declarations, proofs of service, and exhibits, must be bookmarked within the document pursuant to California Rules of Court, rule 3.1110(f)(4). Electronic bookmarks must include links to the first page of each bookmarked item (e.g. exhibits, declarations, deposition excerpts) and with bookmark titles that identify the bookedmarked item and briefly describe the item.
- d) Attachments to primary documents must be bookmarked. Examples include, but are not limited to, the following:
  - i) Depositions;
  - ii) Declarations;
  - iii) Exhibits (including exhibits to declarations);
  - iv) Transcripts (including excerpts within transcripts);
  - v) Points and Authorities;
  - vi) Citations; and
  - vii) Supporting Briefs.
- e) Use of hyperlinks within documents (including attachments and exhibits) is strongly encouraged.
- f) Accompanying Documents  
Each document accompanying a single pleading must be electronically filed as a **separate** digital PDF document.
- g) Multiple Documents  
Multiple documents relating to one case can be uploaded in one envelope transaction.

h) Writs and Abstracts

Writs and Abstracts must be submitted as a separate electronic envelope.

i) Sealed Documents

If and when a judicial officer orders documents to be filed under seal, those documents must be filed electronically (unless exempted under paragraph 4); the burden of accurately designating the documents as sealed at the time of electronic submission is the submitting party's responsibility.

j) Redaction

Pursuant to California Rules of Court, rule 1.201, it is the submitting party's responsibility to redact confidential information (such as using initials for names of minors, using the last four digits of a social security number, and using the year for date of birth) so that the information shall not be publicly displayed.

7) ELECTRONIC FILING SCHEDULE

a) Filed Date

i) Any document received electronically by the court between 12:00 am and 11:59:59 pm shall be deemed to have been effectively filed on that court day if accepted for filing. Any document received electronically on a non-court day, is deemed to have been effectively filed on the next court day if accepted. (California Rules of Court, rule 2.253(b)(6); Code Civ. Proc. § 1010.6(b)(3).)

ii) Notwithstanding any other provision of this order, if a digital document is not filed in due course because of: (1) an interruption in service; (2) a transmission error that is not the fault of the transmitter; or (3) a processing failure that occurs after receipt, the Court may order, either on its own motion or by noticed motion submitted with a declaration for Court consideration, that the document be deemed filed and/or that the document's filing date conform to the attempted transmission date.

8) EX PARTE APPLICATIONS

a) Ex parte applications and all documents in support thereof must be electronically filed no later than 10:00 a.m. the court day before the ex parte hearing.

- b) Any written opposition to an ex parte application must be electronically filed by 8:30 a.m. the day of the ex parte hearing. A printed courtesy copy of any opposition to an ex parte application must be provided to the court the day of the ex parte hearing.

9) PRINTED COURTESY COPIES

- a) For any filing electronically filed two or fewer days before the hearing, a courtesy copy must be delivered to the courtroom by 4:30 p.m. the same business day the document is efiled. If the efiled is submitted after 4:30 p.m., the courtesy copy must be delivered to the courtroom by 10:00 a.m. the next business day.
- b) Regardless of the time of electronic filing, a printed courtesy copy (along with proof of electronic submission) is required for the following documents:
- i) Any printed document required pursuant to a Standing or General Order;
  - ii) Pleadings and motions (including attachments such as declarations and exhibits) of 26 pages or more;
  - iii) Pleadings and motions that include points and authorities;
  - iv) Demurrers;
  - v) Anti-SLAPP filings, pursuant to Code of Civil Procedure section 425.16;
  - vi) Motions for Summary Judgment/Adjudication; and
  - vii) Motions to Compel Further Discovery.
- c) Nothing in this General Order precludes a Judicial Officer from requesting a courtesy copy of additional documents. Courtroom specific courtesy copy guidelines can be found at [www.lacourt.org](http://www.lacourt.org) on the Civil webpage under "Courtroom Information."

10) WAIVER OF FEES AND COSTS FOR ELECTRONICALLY FILED DOCUMENTS

- a) Fees and costs associated with electronic filing must be waived for any litigant who has received a fee waiver. (California Rules of Court, rules 2.253(b)(), 2.258(b), Code Civ. Proc. § 1010.6(d)(2).)
- b) Fee waiver applications for waiver of court fees and costs pursuant to Code of Civil Procedure section 1010.6, subdivision (b)(6), and California Rules of Court, rule 2.252(f), may be electronically filed in any authorized action or proceeding.

11) SIGNATURES ON ELECTRONIC FILING

For purposes of this General Order, all electronic filings must be in compliance with California Rules of Court, rule 2.257. This General Order applies to documents filed within the Civil Division of the Los Angeles County Superior Court.

This First Amended General Order supersedes any previous order related to electronic filing, and is effective immediately, and is to remain in effect until otherwise ordered by the Civil Supervising Judge and/or Presiding Judge.

DATED: May 3, 2019



*Kevin C. Brazile*  
KEVIN C. BRAZILE  
Presiding Judge

## VOLUNTARY EFFICIENT LITIGATION STIPULATIONS



Superior Court of California  
County of Los Angeles



Los Angeles County  
Bar Association  
Litigation Section

Los Angeles County  
Bar Association Labor and  
Employment Law Section



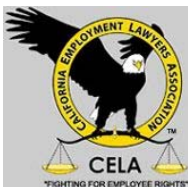
Consumer Attorneys  
Association of Los Angeles



Southern California  
Defense Counsel



Association of  
Business Trial Lawyers



California Employment  
Lawyers Association

The Early Organizational Meeting Stipulation, Discovery Resolution Stipulation, and Motions in Limine Stipulation are voluntary stipulations entered into by the parties. The parties may enter into one, two, or all three of the stipulations; however, they may not alter the stipulations as written, because the Court wants to ensure uniformity of application. These stipulations are meant to encourage cooperation between the parties and to assist in resolving issues in a manner that promotes economic case resolution and judicial efficiency.

*The following organizations endorse the goal of promoting efficiency in litigation and ask that counsel consider using these stipulations as a voluntary way to promote communications and procedures among counsel and with the court to fairly resolve issues in their cases.*

### ◆ Los Angeles County Bar Association Litigation Section ◆

### ◆ Los Angeles County Bar Association Labor and Employment Law Section ◆

### ◆ Consumer Attorneys Association of Los Angeles ◆

### ◆ Southern California Defense Counsel ◆

### ◆ Association of Business Trial Lawyers ◆

### ◆ California Employment Lawyers Association ◆

PROOF OF SERVICE

STATE OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

At the time of service, I was over 18 years of age and **not a party to this action**. I am employed in Orange County, State of California. My business address is 1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600, Los Angeles, CA 90067.

On August 23, 2022, I served true copies of the following document(s) described as **NOTICE OF REMOVAL** on the interested parties in this action as follows:

Julie A. Hamill  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS

**BY HAND DELIVERY:** I caused such envelope(s) to be delivered by hand to the office of the addressee(s).

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America that the foregoing is true and correct and that I am employed in the office of a member of the bar of this Court at whose direction the service was made.

Executed on August 23, 2022, at Costa Mesa, California.

/s/Hina Siddiqui  
Hina Siddiqui



UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT, CENTRAL DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA  
CIVIL COVER SHEET

**I. (a) PLAINTIFFS** ( Check box if you are representing yourself ☐ )  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an  
unincorporated association

(b) County of Residence of First Listed Plaintiff Los Angeles, CA  
(EXCEPT IN U.S. PLAINTIFF CASES)

(c) Attorneys (Firm Name, Address and Telephone Number) If you are  
representing yourself, provide the same information.

Julie Hamill (SBN 272742)  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Sulver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274  
Telephone: (424) 265-0529; E-mail: julie@juliehamill-law.com

**DEFENDANTS** ( Check box if you are representing yourself ☐ )  
County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health; Muntu  
Davis in his official capacity as Health Officer for the County of  
Los Angeles, Barbara Ferrer in her official capacity as Director  
of the County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health

County of Residence of First Listed Defendant Los Angeles, CA  
(IN U.S. PLAINTIFF CASES ONLY)

Attorneys (Firm Name, Address and Telephone Number) If you are  
representing yourself, provide the same information.  
Kent Raygor (SBN 117224)/Valerie E. Alter (SBN 239905)  
Sheppard Mullin Richter & Hampton LLP  
1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600, Los Angeles, CA 90067  
Telephone: (310) 228-3700; kraygor@sheppardmullin.com

**II. BASIS OF JURISDICTION** (Place an X in one box only.)

- ☐ 1. U.S. Government Plaintiff  
☐ 2. U.S. Government Defendant  
☒ 3. Federal Question (U.S. Government Not a Party)  
☐ 4. Diversity (Indicate Citizenship of Parties in Item III)

**III. CITIZENSHIP OF PRINCIPAL PARTIES**-For Diversity Cases Only  
(Place an X in one box for plaintiff and one for defendant)

- |   | PTF                        | DEF                        |   | PTF                        | DEF                        |
|---|----------------------------|----------------------------|---|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| Citizen of This State                   | <input type="checkbox"/> 1 | <input type="checkbox"/> 1 | Incorporated or Principal Place of Business in this State     | <input type="checkbox"/> 4 | <input type="checkbox"/> 4 |
| Citizen of Another State                | <input type="checkbox"/> 2 | <input type="checkbox"/> 2 | Incorporated and Principal Place of Business in Another State | <input type="checkbox"/> 5 | <input type="checkbox"/> 5 |
| Citizen or Subject of a Foreign Country | <input type="checkbox"/> 3 | <input type="checkbox"/> 3 | Foreign Nation  | <input type="checkbox"/> 6 | <input type="checkbox"/> 6 |

**IV. ORIGIN** (Place an X in one box only.)

- ☐ 1. Original Proceeding  
☒ 2. Removed from State Court  
☐ 3. Remanded from Appellate Court  
☐ 4. Reinstated or Reopened  
☐ 5. Transferred from Another District (Specify)  
☐ 6. Multidistrict Litigation - Transfer  
☐ 8. Multidistrict Litigation - Direct File

**V. REQUESTED IN COMPLAINT: JURY DEMAND:** ☐ Yes ☒ No (Check "Yes" only if demanded in complaint.)

**CLASS ACTION under F.R.Cv.P. 23:** ☐ Yes ☒ No

**MONEY DEMANDED IN COMPLAINT:** \$ 0.00

**VI. CAUSE OF ACTION** (Cite the U.S. Civil Statute under which you are filing and write a brief statement of cause. Do not cite jurisdictional statutes unless diversity.)

Plaintiff asserts claims under 42 U.S.C. section 1983 for violation of equal protection rights..

**VII. NATURE OF SUIT** (Place an X in one box only.)

OTHER STATUTES	CONTRACT	REAL PROPERTY CONT.	IMMIGRATION	PRISONER PETITIONS	PROPERTY RIGHTS
<input type="checkbox"/> 375 False Claims Act <input type="checkbox"/> 376 Qui Tam (31 USC 3729(a)) <input type="checkbox"/> 400 State Reapportionment <input type="checkbox"/> 410 Antitrust <input type="checkbox"/> 430 Banks and Banking <input type="checkbox"/> 450 Commerce/ICC Rates/Etc. <input type="checkbox"/> 460 Deportation <input type="checkbox"/> 470 Racketeer Influenced & Corrupt Org. <input type="checkbox"/> 480 Consumer Credit <input type="checkbox"/> 490 Cable/Sat TV <input type="checkbox"/> 850 Securities/Commodities/Exchange <input type="checkbox"/> 890 Other Statutory Actions <input type="checkbox"/> 891 Agricultural Acts <input type="checkbox"/> 893 Environmental Matters <input type="checkbox"/> 895 Freedom of Info. Act <input type="checkbox"/> 896 Arbitration <input type="checkbox"/> 899 Admin. Procedures Act/Review of Appeal of Agency Decision <input type="checkbox"/> 950 Constitutionality of State Statutes	<input type="checkbox"/> 110 Insurance <input type="checkbox"/> 120 Marine <input type="checkbox"/> 130 Miller Act <input type="checkbox"/> 140 Negotiable Instrument <input type="checkbox"/> 150 Recovery of Overpayment & Enforcement of Judgment <input type="checkbox"/> 151 Medicare Act <input type="checkbox"/> 152 Recovery of Defaulted Student Loan (Excl. Vet.) <input type="checkbox"/> 153 Recovery of Overpayment of Vet. Benefits <input type="checkbox"/> 160 Stockholders' Suits <input type="checkbox"/> 190 Other Contract <input type="checkbox"/> 195 Contract Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 196 Franchise <b>REAL PROPERTY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 210 Land Condemnation <input type="checkbox"/> 220 Foreclosure <input type="checkbox"/> 230 Rent Lease & Ejectment	<input type="checkbox"/> 240 Torts to Land <input type="checkbox"/> 245 Tort Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 290 All Other Real Property <b>TORTS PERSONAL INJURY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 310 Airplane <input type="checkbox"/> 315 Airplane Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 320 Assault, Libel & Slander <input type="checkbox"/> 330 Fed. Employers' Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 340 Marine <input type="checkbox"/> 345 Marine Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 350 Motor Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> 355 Motor Vehicle Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 360 Other Personal Injury <input type="checkbox"/> 362 Personal Injury-Med Malpractice <input type="checkbox"/> 365 Personal Injury-Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 367 Health Care/Pharmaceutical Personal Injury Product Liability <input type="checkbox"/> 368 Asbestos Personal Injury Product Liability	<input type="checkbox"/> 462 Naturalization Application <input type="checkbox"/> 465 Other Immigration Actions. <b>TORTS PERSONAL PROPERTY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 370 Other Fraud <input type="checkbox"/> 371 Truth in Lending <input type="checkbox"/> 380 Other Personal Property Damage <input type="checkbox"/> 385 Property Damage Product Liability <b>BANKRUPTCY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 422 Appeal 28 USC 158 <input type="checkbox"/> 423 Withdrawal 28 USC 157 <b>CIVIL RIGHTS</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 440 Other Civil Right <input type="checkbox"/> 441 Voting <input type="checkbox"/> 442 Employment <input type="checkbox"/> 443 Housing/Accommodations <input type="checkbox"/> 445 American with Disabilities-Employment <input type="checkbox"/> 446 American with Disabilities-Other <input type="checkbox"/> 448 Education	<b>Habeas Corpus:</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 463 Alien Detainee <input type="checkbox"/> 510 Motions to Vacate Sentence <input type="checkbox"/> 530 General <input type="checkbox"/> 535 Death Penalty <b>Other:</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 540 Mandamus/Other <input type="checkbox"/> 550 Civil Rights <input type="checkbox"/> 555 Prison Condition <input type="checkbox"/> 560 Civil Detainee Conditions of Confinement <b>FORFEITURE/PENALTY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 625 Drug Related <input type="checkbox"/> Seizure of Property 21 USC 881 <input type="checkbox"/> 690 Other <b>LABOR</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 710 Fair Labor Standards Act <input type="checkbox"/> 720 Labor/Mgmt. Relations <input type="checkbox"/> 740 Railway Labor Act <input type="checkbox"/> 751 Family and Medical Leave Act <input type="checkbox"/> 790 Other Labor Litigation <input type="checkbox"/> 791 Employee Ret. Inc. Security Act	<input type="checkbox"/> 820 Copyrights <input type="checkbox"/> 830 Patent <input type="checkbox"/> 835 Patent - Abbreviated New Drug Application <input type="checkbox"/> 840 Trademark <input type="checkbox"/> 880 Defend Trade Secrets Act of 2016 (DTSA) <b>SOCIAL SECURITY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 861 HIA (1395ff) <input type="checkbox"/> 862 Black Lung (923) <input type="checkbox"/> 863 DIWC/DIWW (405 (g)) <input type="checkbox"/> 864 SSID Title XVI <input type="checkbox"/> 865 RSI (405 (g)) <b>FEDERAL TAX SUITS</b> <input type="checkbox"/> 870 Taxes (U.S. Plaintiff or Defendant) <input type="checkbox"/> 871 IRS-Third Party 26 USC 7609

FOR OFFICE USE ONLY:

Case Number:



**VIII. VENUE:** Your answers to the questions below will determine the division of the Court to which this case will be initially assigned. This initial assignment is subject to change, in accordance with the Court's General Orders, upon review by the Court of your Complaint or Notice of Removal.

<b>QUESTION A: Was this case removed from state court?</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No If "no," skip to Question B. If "yes," check the box to the right that applies, enter the corresponding division in response to Question E, below, and continue from there.	<b>STATE CASE WAS PENDING IN THE COUNTY OF:</b>		<b>INITIAL DIVISION IN CACD IS:</b>
	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Los Angeles, Ventura, Santa Barbara, or San Luis Obispo	Western	
	<input type="checkbox"/> Orange	Southern	
	<input type="checkbox"/> Riverside or San Bernardino	Eastern	
<b>QUESTION B: Is the United States, or one of its agencies or employees, a PLAINTIFF in this action?</b> <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No If "no," skip to Question C. If "yes," answer Question B.1, at right.	<b>B.1.</b> Do 50% or more of the defendants who reside in the district reside in Orange Co.? <i>check one of the boxes to the right ➡</i>	YES. Your case will initially be assigned to the Southern Division. <input type="checkbox"/> Enter "Southern" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there. <input type="checkbox"/> NO. Continue to Question B.2.	
	<b>B.2.</b> Do 50% or more of the defendants who reside in the district reside in Riverside and/or San Bernardino Counties? (Consider the two counties together.) <i>check one of the boxes to the right ➡</i>	YES. Your case will initially be assigned to the Eastern Division. <input type="checkbox"/> Enter "Eastern" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there. NO. Your case will initially be assigned to the Western Division. <input type="checkbox"/> Enter "Western" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there.	
<b>QUESTION C: Is the United States, or one of its agencies or employees, a DEFENDANT in this action?</b> <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No If "no," skip to Question D. If "yes," answer Question C.1, at right.	<b>C.1.</b> Do 50% or more of the plaintiffs who reside in the district reside in Orange Co.? <i>check one of the boxes to the right ➡</i>	YES. Your case will initially be assigned to the Southern Division. <input type="checkbox"/> Enter "Southern" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there. <input type="checkbox"/> NO. Continue to Question C.2.	
	<b>C.2.</b> Do 50% or more of the plaintiffs who reside in the district reside in Riverside and/or San Bernardino Counties? (Consider the two counties together.) <i>check one of the boxes to the right ➡</i>	YES. Your case will initially be assigned to the Eastern Division. <input type="checkbox"/> Enter "Eastern" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there. NO. Your case will initially be assigned to the Western Division. <input type="checkbox"/> Enter "Western" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there.	
<b>QUESTION D: Location of plaintiffs and defendants?</b>	<b>A.</b> Orange County	<b>B.</b> Riverside or San Bernardino County	<b>C.</b> Los Angeles, Ventura, Santa Barbara, or San Luis Obispo County
Indicate the location(s) in which 50% or more of <i>plaintiffs who reside in this district</i> reside. (Check up to two boxes, or leave blank if none of these choices apply.)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Indicate the location(s) in which 50% or more of <i>defendants who reside in this district</i> reside. (Check up to two boxes, or leave blank if none of these choices apply.)	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
<b>D.1. Is there at least one answer in Column A?</b> <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No If "yes," your case will initially be assigned to the SOUTHERN DIVISION. Enter "Southern" in response to Question E, below, and continue from there. If "no," go to question D2 to the right. ➡	<b>D.2. Is there at least one answer in Column B?</b> <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No If "yes," your case will initially be assigned to the EASTERN DIVISION. Enter "Eastern" in response to Question E, below. If "no," your case will be assigned to the WESTERN DIVISION. Enter "Western" in response to Question E, below. ⬇		
<b>QUESTION E: Initial Division?</b>	<b>INITIAL DIVISION IN CACD</b>		
Enter the initial division determined by Question A, B, C, or D above: ➡	WESTERN		
<b>QUESTION F: Northern Counties?</b>			
Do 50% or more of plaintiffs or defendants in this district reside in Ventura, Santa Barbara, or San Luis Obispo counties? <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> No			

**IX(a). IDENTICAL CASES:** Has this action been previously filed in this court?

☒ NO

☐ YES

If yes, list case number(s): \_\_\_\_\_

**IX(b). RELATED CASES:** Is this case related (as defined below) to any civil or criminal case(s) previously filed in this court?

☒ NO

☐ YES

If yes, list case number(s): \_\_\_\_\_

**Civil cases** are related when they (check all that apply):

- ☐ A. Arise from the same or a closely related transaction, happening, or event;
- ☐ B. Call for determination of the same or substantially related or similar questions of law and fact; or
- ☐ C. For other reasons would entail substantial duplication of labor if heard by different judges.

Note: That cases may involve the same patent, trademark, or copyright is not, in itself, sufficient to deem cases related.

**A civil forfeiture case and a criminal case** are related when they (check all that apply):

- ☐ A. Arise from the same or a closely related transaction, happening, or event;
- ☐ B. Call for determination of the same or substantially related or similar questions of law and fact; or
- ☐ C. Involve one or more defendants from the criminal case in common and would entail substantial duplication of labor if heard by different judges.

**X. SIGNATURE OF ATTORNEY  
(OR SELF-REPRESENTED LITIGANT) :** /s/ Kent Raygor

DATE: August 23, 2022

**Notice to Counsel/Parties:** The submission of this Civil Cover Sheet is required by Local Rule 3-1. This Form CV-71 and the information contained herein neither replaces nor supplements the filing and service of pleadings or other papers as required by law, except as provided by local rules of court. For more detailed instructions, see separate instruction sheet (CV-071A).

Key to Statistical codes relating to Social Security Cases:

Nature of Suit Code Abbreviation		Substantive Statement of Cause of Action
861	HIA	All claims for health insurance benefits (Medicare) under Title 18, Part A, of the Social Security Act, as amended. Also, include claims by hospitals, skilled nursing facilities, etc., for certification as providers of services under the program. (42 U.S.C. 1935FF(b))
862	BL	All claims for "Black Lung" benefits under Title 4, Part B, of the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969. (30 U.S.C. 923)
863	DIWC	All claims filed by insured workers for disability insurance benefits under Title 2 of the Social Security Act, as amended; plus all claims filed for child's insurance benefits based on disability. (42 U.S.C. 405 (g))
863	DIWW	All claims filed for widows or widowers insurance benefits based on disability under Title 2 of the Social Security Act, as amended. (42 U.S.C. 405 (g))
864	SSID	All claims for supplemental security income payments based upon disability filed under Title 16 of the Social Security Act, as amended.
865	RSI	All claims for retirement (old age) and survivors benefits under Title 2 of the Social Security Act, as amended. (42 U.S.C. 405 (g))

PROOF OF SERVICE

STATE OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

At the time of service, I was over 18 years of age and **not a party to this action**. I am employed in Orange County, State of California. My business address is 1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600, Los Angeles, CA 90067.

On August 23, 2022, I served true copies of the following document(s) described as **CIVIL COVER SHEET** on the interested parties in this action as follows:

Julie A. Hamill  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS

**BY HAND DELIVERY:** I caused such envelope(s) to be delivered by hand to the office of the addressee(s).

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America that the foregoing is true and correct and that I am employed in the office of a member of the bar of this Court at whose direction the service was made.

Executed on August 23, 2022, at Costa Mesa, California.

/s/Hina Siddiqui  
Hina Siddiqui

NAME, ADDRESS, AND TELEPHONE NUMBER OF ATTORNEY(S)  
OR OF PARTY APPEARING IN PRO PER  
Kent Raygor (SBN 117224); Valerie E. Alter (SBN 239905)  
Zachary J. Golda (SBN 327532)  
SHEPPARD MULLIN RICHTER & HAMPTON LLP  
1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600  
Los Angeles, California 90067-6055  
Tel. (310) 228-3700  
kraygor@sheppardmullin.com; valter@sheppardmullin.com;  
zgolda@sheppardmullin.com  
ATTORNEY(S) FOR: Respondents and Defendants COUNTY OF LOS  
ANGELES DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC HEALTH; MUNTU  
DAVIS, in his official capacity as Health Officer for the County  
of Los Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in her official capacity as  
Director of the County of Los Angeles Department of Public  
Health

**UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT  
CENTRAL DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA**

ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES COUNTY PARENTS, an  
unincorporated association

Plaintiff(s),

v.

COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC  
HEALTH; MUNTU DAVIS, in his official capacity as Health  
Officer for the County of Los Angeles; BARBARA FERRER, in  
her official capacity as Director of the County of Los Angeles  
Department of Public Health; and DOES 1 through 25, inclusive  
Defendant(s)

CASE NUMBER:

**CERTIFICATION AND NOTICE  
OF INTERESTED PARTIES  
(Local Rule 7.1-1)**

TO: THE COURT AND ALL PARTIES OF RECORD:

The undersigned, counsel of record for Respondents and Defendants County of Los Angeles Department of  
Public Health, Muntu Davis, and Barbara Ferrer  
or party appearing in pro per, certifies that the following listed party (or parties) may have a pecuniary interest in  
the outcome of this case. These representations are made to enable the Court to evaluate possible disqualification  
or recusal.

(List the names of all such parties and identify their connection and interest. Use additional sheet if necessary.)

<b>PARTY</b>	<b>CONNECTION / INTEREST</b>
County of Los Angeles Department of Public Health	Respondent and Defendant
Muntu Davis	Respondent and Defendant
Barbara Ferrer	Respondent and Defendant
Alliance of Los Angeles County Parents	Petitioner and Plaintiff

August 23, 2022  
Date

/s/ Kent Raygor  
Signature  
Kent Raygor

Attorney of record for (or name of party appearing in pro per):  
Respondents and Defendants County of Los Angeles Department  
of Public Health, Muntu Davis, and Barbara Ferrer

PROOF OF SERVICE

STATE OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

At the time of service, I was over 18 years of age and **not a party to this action**. I am employed in Orange County, State of California. My business address is 1901 Avenue of the Stars, Suite 1600, Los Angeles, CA 90067.

On August 23, 2022, I served true copies of the following document(s) described as **CERTIFICATION AND NOTICE OF INTERESTED PARTIES** on the interested parties in this action as follows:

Julie A. Hamill  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS

**BY HAND DELIVERY:** I caused such envelope(s) to be delivered by hand to the office of the addressee(s).

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States of America that the foregoing is true and correct and that I am employed in the office of a member of the bar of this Court at whose direction the service was made.

Executed on August 23, 2022, at Costa Mesa, California.

/s/Hina Siddiqui  
Hina Siddiqui

PROOF OF SERVICE

STATE OF CALIFORNIA, COUNTY OF ORANGE

At the time of service, I was over 18 years of age and **not a party to this action**. I am employed in the County of Orange, State of California. My business address is 650 Town Center Drive, 10th Floor, Costa Mesa, CA 92626-1993.

On August 23, 2022, I served true copies of the following document(s) described as **NOTICE TO STATE COURT AND ADVERSE PARTY OF REMOVAL TO FEDERAL COURT** on the interested parties in this action as follows:

Julie A. Hamill  
Hamill Law & Consulting  
904 Silver Spur Road, #287  
Rolling Hills Estates, California 90274

Attorney for Petitioner  
ALLIANCE OF LOS ANGELES  
COUNTY PARENTS

**BY MAIL:** I enclosed the document(s) in a sealed envelope or package addressed to the persons at the addresses listed in the Service List and placed the envelope for collection and mailing, following our ordinary business practices. I am readily familiar with the firm's practice for collecting and processing correspondence for mailing. On the same day that correspondence is placed for collection and mailing, it is deposited in the ordinary course of business with the United States Postal Service, in a sealed envelope with postage fully prepaid. I am a resident or employed in the county where the mailing occurred.

**BY E-MAIL OR ELECTRONIC TRANSMISSION:** I caused a copy of the document(s) to be sent from e-mail address [hsiddiqui@sheppardmullin.com](mailto:hsiddiqui@sheppardmullin.com) to the persons at the e-mail addresses listed in the Service List. I did not receive, within a reasonable time after the transmission, any electronic message or other indication that the transmission was unsuccessful.

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of California that the foregoing is true and correct.

Executed on August 23, 2022, at Costa Mesa, California.

/s/ Hina Siddiqui  
Hina Siddiqui